| END- | ENCES AND QUA | | |
|------|---------------|--|--|
| | | | |
| | | | |
| | | | |
| | | | |
| | | | |
| | | | |
| | | | |

| Ph.D. Thesis – K. Aryal; McMaster University – Health Research Methodology |
|----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| END-OF-LIFE EXPERIENCES AND QUALITY OF DYING IN CANADA: AN ANALYSIS OF THE CANADIAN LONGITUDINAL STUDY ON AGING DECEDENT QUESTIONNAIRE |
| By KOMAL ARYAL, BSc, MSc |
| A Thesis Submitted to the School of Graduate Studies in Partial Fulfillment for the Requirement. |
| of the Degree of Doctor of Philosophy McMaster University © Copyright by Komal Aryal, March 2025 |
| |

McMaster University DOCTOR OF PHILOSOPHY (2025)

Hamilton, Ontario (Health Research Methods, Evidence, and Impact)

TITLE: End-of-Life Experiences and Quality of Dying in Canada: An Analysis of

the Canadian Longitudinal Study on Aging Decedent Questionnaire

AUTHOR: Komal Aryal, BSc, MSc (McMaster University)

SUPERVISOR: Dr. Andrew P. Costa

NUMBER OF PAGES: xvii, 170

Lay Abstract

The end-of-life experience is a deeply personal journey, yet many older adults in Canada encounter challenges in receiving care that aligns with their preferences. Some individuals wish to pass away at home, while others seek comfort in palliative care or hospice settings.

Understanding the factors that contribute to a peaceful and dignified death can help improve end-of-life care across the country.

This thesis analyzed data from the Canadian Longitudinal Study on Aging (CLSA) to examine how various factors—such as and personal circumstances, location of death, and medical assistance in dying (MAiD)—shape experiencing peace with dying and overall quality of dying. Using information from next-of-kin interviews, the study assessed the end-of-life experiences of over 1,200 deceased individuals.

The findings indicate that while most older adults experience peace with dying, nearly one in five do not. Those who died in their preferred setting, had a substitute decision-maker, or had access to palliative care were more likely to experience a better quality of death.

Additionally, individuals who considered or received MAiD were often reported to have a more peaceful end-of-life experience.

These insights highlight the importance of improved planning, communication, and access to high-quality palliative and hospice care. By addressing these gaps, healthcare systems can better support individuals and families, ensuring that more Canadians experience a dignified and peaceful death.

Abstract

Background: Understanding the factors that contributed to a peaceful and dignified death was essential for improving end-of-life (EoL) care in Canada. Despite ongoing efforts to enhance palliative and hospice services, variations persisted in the quality of death experiences based on location, medical decisions, and personal characteristics.

Objectives: This thesis examined the personal and end-of-life factors associated with peace with dying among older adults in Canada. It also explored how location of death and the consideration or receipt of medical assistance in dying (MAiD) influenced the perceived quality of death and dying.

Methods: A secondary analysis of data from the Canadian Longitudinal Study on Aging (CLSA) was conducted. The study included next-of-kin interviews of deceased CLSA participants who died between June 2016 and March 2022. Logistic regression was used to assess the association between demographic, clinical, and EoL characteristics and peace with dying. Additionally, the impact of location of death and MAiD on various quality-of-death indicators, including dying with dignity, dying without pain, and dying in one's preferred place, was examined.

Results: Among 3,672 deceased CLSA participants, 1,287 (35.0%) had completed next-of-kin interviews and were included in the analysis. While 66% were reported to have experienced peace with dying, 17% did not. Individuals who were widowed, had an appointed substitute decision-maker, or died of cancer were more likely to experience peace with dying. Those who died at home were more likely to pass away in their preferred location, while individuals in palliative care units or hospices experienced lower levels of pain. Of the decedents, 25.4% had considered MAiD, and 6.7% had received it. Those who considered or received MAiD were

Ph.D. Thesis – K. Aryal; McMaster University – Health Research Methodology more likely to die in their preferred location and experience a positive death process as reported by their next of kin.

Conclusion: Nearly one in five older Canadians did not experience peace with dying, highlighting the need to improve EoL care services. While dying at home aligned with individual preferences, hospice and palliative care settings better addressed pain management. MAiD appeared to enhance the quality of dying for those who pursued it. These findings underscored the importance of advanced care planning and patient-centered EoL interventions to ensure dignified and peaceful deaths across care settings in Canada.

Acknowledgements

I would like to start by thanking my supervisor, Dr. Andrew Costa, for his exceptional guidance and expertise throughout my academic journey. Your unwavering support across all my research endeavors has been invaluable to the success of this thesis. I am deeply grateful for the many lessons you've imparted—ranging from academic insights to career advice and wisdom about life.

I am also incredibly grateful to my committee members, Dr. Aaron Jones, Dr. Lauren Griffith, and Dr. Peter Tanuseputro, for their thoughtful input, time, and dedication to this thesis. Dr. Aaron Jones, thank you for your constant support in data analytics and invaluable lessons about statistics. Dr. Lauren Griffith, thank you for your constructive feedback and positivity which have been instrumental in shaping the rigor of this research. Dr. Peter Tanuseputro, your insights on palliative care have been greatly appreciated, and I am thankful for your thoughtful advice throughout the process.

I would also like to extend my heartfelt thanks to the Health Research Methodology (HRM) program at McMaster University, all my colleagues in the Big Data & Geriatrics Models of Care Research Group, and friends for providing such a rich and supportive academic environment.

To my husband, Achyut Devkota, thank you for your unwavering love, patience, and belief in me. Thank you for staying up late to revise my code, listen to me practice my presentations, and teach me about colour schemes for data visualization methods. Your constant support has not only made this journey easier but also memorable.

I am also deeply thankful to my parents, Yuvraj and Saraswati Aryal, whose sacrifices and constant encouragement have been a source of strength throughout my life. You have always been my greatest supporters, and I dedicate this work to you both. Finally, to my siblings, Sagar and Nirmala Aryal, thank you for your support and encouragement. Your belief in me has been a constant source of motivation, and I am so grateful for everything you have done to help me reach this milestone.

,

Table of Contents

| Lay Abstract | iv |
|-------------------------------------|------|
| Abstract | v |
| Acknowledgements | vii |
| List of Tables and Figures | xi |
| List of Abbreviations | xv |
| Declaration of Academic Achievement | xvii |
| CHAPTER ONE | 1 |
| Introduction | 1 |
| Data Sources | 12 |
| Thesis Objectives | 14 |
| Thesis Overview | 16 |
| Conclusion | 17 |
| Appendices | 18 |
| References | 54 |
| CHAPTER TWO | 63 |
| Summary | 63 |
| Tables and Figures | 76 |
| Appendices | 80 |
| References | 94 |
| CHAPTER 3 | 103 |
| Summary | 103 |
| Abstract | 105 |
| Tables and Figures | 116 |
| Appendices | 123 |
| References | 127 |
| CHAPTER 4 | 129 |
| Summary | 129 |
| Abstract | 131 |
| Tables and Figures | 141 |
| Appendices | 151 |
| References | 154 |

| CHAPTER FIVE | 157 |
|-------------------------------------------------|-----|
| Summary of Main Findings | 157 |
| Comparison of Findings with Relevant Literature | 159 |
| Implication of Thesis Findings | 161 |
| Strengths and Limitations | 163 |
| Next Steps in Program of Research | 164 |
| Conclusion | 165 |
| References | |

List of Tables and Figures

Chapter 1

Figures

- Figure 1. Framework for a good death, Emanuel et Emanuel, 1998
- Figure 2. Modified Framework Derived from the Good Death Framework (Emanuel 1998)

Appendix

Appendix A. Decedent Interview, Canadian Longitudinal Study on Aging

Chapter 2

Tables

- Table 1. Comparison of Deceased Canadian Longitudinal Study on Aging

 Participants with Complete and Incomplete Decedent Questionnaires,

 2012-2022
- Table 2. Unadjusted and Adjusted Odds of Experiencing Peace with Dying,

 Canadian Longitudinal Study on Aging Decedents, 2017-2022

Figures

Figure 1. Peace with Dying Among Participants, The Canadian Longitudinal Study on Aging, 2012-2022

Appendices

Appendix A. Characteristics of Deceased Canadian Longitudinal Study on Aging

Participants with a Completed Decedent Interview (2012-2022)

compared to Canadian Decedent Population (2012-2022)

- Ph.D. Thesis K. Aryal; McMaster University Health Research Methodology
- Appendix B. Correlation Matrix for all Participant Characteristics and End-of-Life

 Characteristics, Canadian Longitudinal Study on Aging, 2012-2022
- Appendix C. Variance Inflation Factor for all Participant Characteristics and End-of-Life

 Characteristics, Canadian Longitudinal Study on Aging, 2012-2022
- Appendix D. End-of-Life Characteristics for Males and Females With Completed

 Decedent Interviews, Canadian Longitudinal Study on Aging, 2012-2022
- Appendix E. Subgroup Analysis of Canadian Longitudinal Study on Aging Deceased

 Participants with a Completed Decedent Interview Based on Cause of

 Death, 2012-2022
- Appendix F. Histogram of Time to Interview After Participant Death, Canadian

 Longitudinal Study on Aging, 2012-2022
- Appendix G. Sensitivity Analysis of Peace with Dying for Participants with Completed

 Decedent Interview within One Year of Death Compared to More than

 One Year After Death, Canadian Longitudinal Study on Aging, 2012-2022
- Appendix H. Sensitivity Analysis of Peace with Dying for Participants with Different

 Decedent Respondents, Canadian Longitudinal Study on Aging, 2012
 2022
- Appendix I. Unadjusted Odds of Experiencing Peace with Dying, Canadian

 Longitudinal Study on Aging Decedents, 2017-2022

Chapter 3

Tables

- Table 1. Characteristics of Deceased Canadian Longitudinal Study on Aging

 Participants with Complete Decedent Interview Compared to Participants

 with an Incomplete Decedent Interviews, 2012-2022
- Table 2. Characteristics of Deceased Canadian Longitudinal Study on Aging

 Participants who Died at Home or in a Hospice or Palliative Care Unit with

 Complete Decedent Interviews, 2016-2022
- Table 3. Standardized Difference Between Quality of Death Characteristics,

 Canadian Longitudinal Study on Aging Decedents, 2012-2022
- Table 4. Adjusted Odds of Home Deaths Compared to Hospice/Palliative Care

 Unit, and Hospital Deaths, Canadian Longitudinal Study on Aging

 Decedents, 2012-2022

Appendices

- Appendix A. Quality of Death and Dying Indicators and Responses, Canadian

 Longitudinal Study on Aging, 2012-2022
- Appendix B. Area Under the Reciever Operating Curve for Home Deaths and Palliative

 Care or Hospice Deaths, Canadian Longitudinal Study on Aging

 Decedents, 2012-2022
- Appendix C. Sensitivity Analysis of the Adjusted Odds of Home Deaths,

 Hospice/Palliative Care Deaths, and Hospital Deaths for Those Who Did

Not Receive Medical Assistance in Dying, Canadian Longitudinal Study on Aging Decedents, 2012-2022

Chapter 4

Tables

- Table 1. Characteristics of Deceased Canadian Longitudinal Study on Aging

 Participants, by Decedent Interview Completion, 2016-2021
- Table 2. Unadjusted Odds of Considering Medical Assistance in Dying, Canadian

 Longitudinal Study on Aging Decedents, 2016-2021
- Table 3. Unadjusted Odds of Receiving Medical Assistance in Dying, Canadian Longitudinal Study on Aging, 2016-2021
- Table 4. Standardized Difference Between Quality of Death Characteristics,

 Canadian Longitudinal Study on Aging Decedents, 2016-2021

Figure

Figure 1. Medical Assistance in Dying, Canadian Longitudinal Study on Aging, 2016-2021

Appendices

- Appendix A. Medical Assistance in Dying Questions and Responses
- Appendix B. Flow Diagram of Participant Inclusion and Exclusion from the Study, The

 Canadian Longitudinal Study on Aging, 2016-2021
- Appendix C. Characteristics of Deceased Canadian Longitudinal Study on Aging

 Participants with a Completed Decedent Interview (2016-2021)

 compared to Canadian Decedent Population (2016-2021)

List of Abbreviations

ADL Activities of Daily Living

CD Cardiovascular Disease

CGI Client Generated Index

CI Confidence Interval

CIHR Canadian Institutes of Health Research

CLSA Canadian Longitudinal Study on Aging

DOB Date of Birth

DSD Details Surrounding Death

ED Emergency Department

Eastern Eastern Provinces of Canada: New Brunswick, Newfoundland and Labrador,

Nova Scotia, Prince Edward Island

EoL End-of-Life

FBD Function at 1 Month Before Death

GDI Good-Death Scale

IADL Instrumental Activities of Daily Living

LAP Living Arrangements Prior to Death

LTC Long-term Care Facility

MAiD Medical Assistance in Dying

MCG About the Main Caregiver

MQOL McGill Quality of Life questionnaire

OR Odds Ratio

PIC Participant Information (previously collected)

PPD Participant's Health Care Preferences and Decisions

PAD Physician Assisted Death

PCU Palliative Care Unit

QDD Quality of Death and Dying

QODD Quality of Dying and Death Questionnaire

QOD-LTC Quality of Dying in Long-term Care

R R Studio

RIDK R = Respiratory diseases including emphysema, obstructive lung disease,

asthma, chronic obstructive pulmonary disease; I = Influenza or pneumonia; D =

Dementia; K = Kidney Diseases such as nephritis, nephrotic syndrome, or

nephrosis

SD Standard Difference

SDM Substitute Decision Maker

STROBE Strengthening the Reporting of Observational Studies in Epidemiology

VIF Variation Inflation Factor

Western Western Provinces of Canada: Alberta, Manitoba, Saskatchewan

WHOQOL-OLD World Health Organization's Quality of Life (OLD) Assessment

Declaration of Academic Achievement

I, Komal Aryal, was responsible for the conceptualization, analysis, interpretation, writing, and revisions of all chapters comprising this thesis. The chapters include an introduction (Chapter 1), quality of death and dying analysis (Chapters 2), descriptive analysis on medical assistance in dying (Chapter 3), a regression analysis on location of death (Chapter 4), and a discussion (Chapter 5). I consulted with my PhD supervisor (Dr. Andrew Costa) and thesis committee members (Dr. Aaron Jones, Dr. Lauren E. Griffith, and Dr. Peter Tanuseputro) when methodological and contextual guidance was warranted.

Chapters 2, 3, and 4 utilized data obtained from the Canadian Longitudinal Study on Aging (CLSA), in accordance with CLSA guidelines for student investigators. Before submitting the included studies to academic journals, I collaborated with field leaders and methodological experts to review and contribute to the final drafts, including Dr. James Downar, Dr. Kieran Quinn, Dr. Deborah J. Cook, Dr. Paul C. Hebert, and Dr. Susan Kirkland.

CHAPTER ONE

Introduction

Aging and Dying in Canada

Over the past few decades, Canada has seen exponential growth in the proportion of older adults aged 65 and older. As of 2023, over 7.8 million, or 18.3% of the total Canadian population, were aged 65 or older, a figure projected to rise substantially by 2050.^{1, 2} For this aging population, the reality of death becomes an imminent concern. As many Canadians will soon require end-of-life care due to chronic and progressive health conditions, older adults' experiences and perspectives during end-of-life are becoming critically important.³ A better understanding of end-of-life care will enable older adults to take a proactive approach to managing their healthcare preferences.⁴

In Canada, between 60-70% of all deaths occur in hospitals with older adults dying in hospitals more commonly than younger adults.⁵⁻⁷ Most older adults, however, report that they prefer home-based deaths making them disproportionally affected as their end-of-life experiences may not align with their preferences.⁸⁻¹¹ Further, older adults dying in hospitals may experience multiple complications and invasive interventions, that older adults may not be comfortable with.¹²

Over 90% of individuals die of chronic illnesses such as cancer, heart disease, organ failure, dementia, or frailty, making death due to these causes somewhat predictable or forthcoming, in Canada. Older adults dying in hospitals are more likely to die of cancer, heart disease, and respiratory illnesses. The healthcare system is currently facing increasing pressure to ensure optimal care policies and practice patterns are in place to meet individual

Ph.D. Thesis – K. Aryal; McMaster University – Health Research Methodology end-of-life care needs. Although policy initiatives to improve end-of-life care, such as the National Framework on Palliative Care, have been created, there remains significant variation in access and quality to optimal care across the country. Specifically, end-of-life care differs among the Canadian provinces, with some key differences between coverage for drugs or equipment and availability of team-based palliative care.

Although end-of-life care across Canada may not be optimal, the landscape of end-of-life care is evolving in Canada, with a notable shift from hospital-based deaths to more community-oriented settings, such as home care and hospices. ^{5, 21} This transition in location of death results from understanding older adults preferences for dying in familiar and comfortable environments to meet their end-of-life preferences. ²² More older adults require optimal end-of-life care however, there is limited access to specialized end-of-life care such as palliative care or hospice services, that meets the needs of all older Canadians. ^{23, 24}

Challenges with Current End-of-Life Care

End-of-life care aims to provide holistic care for those near death to ensure a comfortable passing. ^{25, 26} The World Health Organization states that palliative care improves the quality of death and dying experiences for individuals with incurable illnesses. ²⁷ Despite this, Canadian hospitals remain the primary end-of-life and palliative care facility. ¹⁸ A majority of older adults receive palliative care in these acute care environments. ^{28, 29} Similarly, over 54% of older adults state that they prefer non-invasive treatment during end-of-life but are transferred to the intensive care units or given life-prolonging treatments. ³⁰ This discrepancy highlights a systemic issue where the healthcare infrastructure does not align with patient desires, leading to increased distress during end-of-life for patients and families. ³¹

Older adults' personal and demographic characteristics also shape how end-of-life care is received in Canada. For example, many recent immigrants compared to long-standing residents are likely to die in acute care.³² Additionally, younger, males, living in smaller or rural communities have poorer access to supportive end-of-life care.³³ In terms of health services, many clinicians may not have end-of-life conversations with older adults or not be trained on how to execute such conversations.³⁴

A revaluation of healthcare systems is necessitated by the aging population worldwide to meet the increasing demand for palliative services. In many countries, including the United States and the United Kingdom, end-of-life care is often provided in hospital settings instead of through community-based services, like in Canada.^{35, 36} Alongside, end-of-life care in hospital settings, fragmented end-of-life care is experienced by many patients, which does not adequately address physical, emotional, and spiritual needs.³⁷

A Good Death

A good death, the outcome of a good quality of death and dying, and what constitutes a good death have been debated for many years.³⁸⁻⁴⁴ Emanuel et Emanuel, published a framework on various personal and end-of-life characteristics that come together to understand the multidimensional experience of a good death (**Figure 1**).⁴⁵ This framework displays the dying process with four components 1) fixed characteristics, 2) modifiable characteristics, 3) potential interventions, and 4) the overall outcome.

Family and friend **Clinical status** Physical **Psychological** interventions and cognitive Disease symptoms Communication Pain symptoms **Prognosis** Meeting care giving needs Fatigue Depression Shortness Anxiety of breath Confusion **Social interventions** Anorexia Spiritual activities Support groups **Medical-provider interventions** Social **Economic** Communication with patient relationships demands and Withdrawal of life-sustaining and support care giving needs Overall treatments Family Savings and experience Advance-care planning Community income affected of the Euthanasia and physician-Avocational Personal care dying process assisted suicide Nursing care interests **Health-care-institution** interventions Pain service Hospice Sociodemographic Hopes and Spiritual and Home health-service expectations existential beliefs characteristics Milestones Religion Education Assessment Religiosity **Social interventions** Ethnicity of prognosis Sense of Insurance coverage Race purpose and Government programmes meaning Employee programmes Fixed characteristics **Modifiable dimensions** Care-system Outcome of the patient of the patient's experience interventions

Figure 1: Framework for a good death, Emanuel et Emanuel, 1998

This framework suggests the multifaceted characteristics combined with patient experience and a plethora of interventions that can be social or health system-related that are associated with the overall dying experience. For this thesis, we modified this framework to highlight the characteristics and interventions that are available in our dataset that can be categorized as the good death framework to understand the various end-of-life outcomes such as peace with dying, dying with dignity, dying in an individual's preferred place, and dying without pain (Figure 2). For older adults, caregivers, and policymakers, understanding factors that will allow older adults to experience a peaceful and high-quality end-of-life experience becomes critical.

Physical/Psychologic **Clinical Status** Cause of death al/cognitive Location of Death Symptoms ADLs/IADLs (one month before death) Social relationships Family and friend Overall and support interventions experience **Marital Status** of the dying Main caregiver Closeness to process participant Peace with dying Dying with Medical-provider Dignity Hopes, expectations, interventions Dying in spiritual and Physician visit (last preferred existential beliefs seen) location Religion Hospitalizations Pain under Sociodemographic ED Use control characteristics Sex Economic demands Age and caregiving Education needs

Health care decision

EoL decision

Ethnicity

Province

Figure 2: Modified Framework Derived from the Good Death Framework (Emanuel 1998)

Understanding Quality of Death and Dying

The quality of death and dying has become increasingly recognized as a critical aspect of healthcare, focusing on alleviating suffering and restoring autonomy. ^{46, 47} Many aspects of end-of-life contribute to the quality of death and dying, such as, but not limited to, location of death, peace with dying, maintaining dignity, and end-of-life interventions. ⁴⁸⁻⁵⁰ Similarly, pain and symptom management are critical for older adults, and any uncontrolled symptoms, such as pain, are associated with a poorer quality of dying. ^{51, 52} Older adults often experience emotional distress, depression, and anxiety during end-of-life, and social support from family and caregivers plays a vital role in mitigating these issues, inevitably improving their quality of dying experience. ⁵³ Older adults often welcome and sometimes prefer open conversations about end-of-life, as it allows for autonomy and decision-making. ⁵⁴ Overall, the quality of death and dying for older adults is influenced by supportive care environments, pain management, psychological readiness, and effective communication. Ensuring that individuals' end-of-life needs are met, when possible, will allow for a better quality of death and dying experience and ensure older adults can die with dignity and peace.

A key component of a good quality of death is achieving a peaceful death. For older adults, peace with dying involves a complex interplay of personal preferences, family dynamics, cultural beliefs, and healthcare practices. ⁵⁵ Peace with dying is often defined by the fulfillment of personal wishes and the alleviation of suffering. ⁵⁰ Previous studies have found that older adults often prioritize a peaceful death characterized by effective pain and symptom management, reflecting a desire for quality over quantity of life. ^{56, 57} This understanding and preference for a peaceful death aligns with the broader understanding of a "good death." ⁵⁸

However, previous studies have found that, although autonomy over the dying experience and acceptance of death are likely to improve the quality of dying experience, ⁵⁹ it does not always lead to individuals experiencing peace with dying. ⁵⁰ Despite this, health services researchers and clinicians strive to investigate various methods aimed at improving end-of-life and peaceful experiences for older adults. ^{59, 60} Ensuring that older adults can die in a manner that aligns with their values and desires is essential for enhancing the quality of death.

Location of Death and Quality of Death and Dying

The setting in which a person dies—whether at home, in a hospice, or in a hospital—can profoundly impact the overall dying experience. Cultural norms and beliefs play a role in determining preferred locations of death, with some cultures prioritizing home deaths, while others may prefer institutional settings. Many individuals indicate that home deaths tend to be the primary location that older adults prefer to die or where they experience a better overall positive quality of dying experience. Prioritizing home deaths provide a more personalized and dignified dying experience. However, as home deaths provide a more personalized and dignified dying experience. However, home deaths depend on strong support from family caregivers and palliative care services; without this, individuals' needs may go unmet, making it more difficult for older adults to experience a home death. Hospice care, whether provided at home or in a dedicated facility, is widely recognized for ensuring the highest quality end-of-life experience, yet access to these services remains limited. Despite these preferences and considerations, many older adults in Canada still die in hospitals, often due to unmet care needs or a lack of available home-based or palliative support.

Hospital deaths are often associated with a lower quality of death.⁶⁹ Older adults in hospitals are more likely to undergo aggressive, life-prolonging treatments that may not align with their preferences.⁶⁷ While hospital deaths are often associated with higher-intensity medical interventions, they do not inherently equate to poor quality of death.⁶⁸ For example, the high rates of hospital deaths among older adults who die from falls suggest that many may have unmet end-of-life care needs, which could detract from their overall quality of death.⁶⁸ A better understanding of the interplay between experiences and support available to the individuals at the end-of-life and location of death is required in determining the quality of death and dying.

Medical Assistance in Dying and Quality of Death and Dying

Medical assistance in dying (MAiD) is an intervention at the end-of-life, defined as a procedure that allows individuals experiencing grievous and irremediable suffering to intentionally end their lives, either through self-administered means or through a healthcare provider's administration of lethal substances. MAiD has been available since 2016 in Canada, but little is known about its influence on experiencing a "good death. Reports from family members of MAiD recipients frequently express feelings of relief and validation regarding their loved one's choices, citing a sense of honor in supporting their decisions. In contrast, older adults who do not pursue MAiD may experience prolonged suffering, distress, and a lack of control over their dying process, potentially leading to a poor quality of dying experience.

MAiD was introduced as a way to provide relief to those experiencing intolerable suffering at the end of life, aiming to offer a dignified death in alignment with a patient's wishes, but there have been many disagreements and controversies about this topic.⁸⁰⁻⁸³ Many

Ph.D. Thesis – K. Aryal; McMaster University – Health Research Methodology oppose MAiD due to moral or religious grounds and concerns that vulnerable individuals, such as the elderly, might feel pressured to choose MAiD due to societal or familial expectations. 82, 84 Some argue that legalizing MAiD could undermine the trust between patients and healthcare providers, as patients may fear that their doctors might prioritize ending life over preserving it.84

MAiD represents a critical intersection of medical ethics, patient autonomy, and the quality of death. Understanding the extent to which it improves the quality of death is challenging. ^{71, 80, 85, 86} While it offers a pathway for individuals to exert control over their dying process, the implications for quality of death and dying are unknown. ⁸⁷ Understanding the end-of-life experience of MAiD recipients could guide policies, improve MAiD practices, and provide healthcare professionals with the insights needed to support patients and families through their death and dying experience. ^{88, 89}

Measuring Quality of Death and Dying

Quality of death has been measured and assessed using various instruments and frameworks. Each framework or instrument aims to capture the multidimensional nature of the quality of death and dying process by focusing on factors such as symptom management, emotional well-being, and the fulfillment of personal preferences. A systematic review compared 18 tools and frameworks of measures related to quality of dying and death. The validated measures include the Quality of Dying and Death Questionnaire (QODD), Good-Death Scale, Good Death Inventory (GDI), Quality of Dying in Long-term Care (QOD-LTC), the Client Generated Index (CGI) and McGill Quality of Life questionnaire (MQOL). Out of these tools, the QODD is more comprehensive and more widely validated compared to the other tools.

Additional studies report ad hoc measures, which, while useful for specific studies, lack the rigor needed for broader application. Many of these instruments rely on single-item scales, while others assess multiple aspects, indicating variability in how quality is conceptualized and measured. However, these instruments help researchers and clinicians better understand quality of death and dying for older adults and potentially how to improve end-of-life experiences.

Although not exclusively focusing on the quality of death, another commonly used tool is the WHOQOL-OLD instrument, an extension of the World Health Organization's Quality of Life assessment, specifically designed for older adults. ⁹⁶ This tool, which includes six facets, of which one is Death and Dying, focuses on individuals' concerns, fears, and acceptance regarding the end of life. ⁹⁷ Since this tool was developed through international collaboration, the module is designed to be applicable across diverse cultural contexts. ⁹⁷⁻¹⁰⁴ Although there is a thorough framework for assessing quality of end-of-life in older adults, the length of the tool and the distress that the questions may cause can affect the overall respondent experience.

The QODD is the primary tool to assess the end-of-life experience from the perspective of bereaved caregivers or healthcare professionals. ⁹¹ It comprises 31 items covering domains such as symptoms, personal care, preparation for death, moment of death, family involvement, treatment preferences, and whole-person concerns. Each item is rated on an 11-point scale (0–10), and the questionnaire is administered through a semi-structured proxy interview with retrospective recall. However, the questionnaire and its unidimensional domain structure do not fit all data types and may lack relevance to diverse cultural contexts. Despite this limitation, the QODD has shown strong internal consistency, with a Cronbach's alpha of 0.89 and is the

Ph.D. Thesis – K. Aryal; McMaster University – Health Research Methodology most widely used validated tool, making it a reliable tool for capturing end-of-life experiences. 90, 91, 105-108

Canada and Quality of Death and Dying

As Canada continues to adapt its healthcare policies and integrate palliative care principles to meet the needs of its aging population, it is imperative to consider the multifaceted aspects of dying and death. ¹⁰⁹ This includes addressing the sociodemographic and EoL characteristics that influence older adults' experiences at the end of life, such as living arrangements, socioeconomic status, access to supportive care, quality indicators, location of death, and medical interventions. ¹¹⁰⁻¹¹⁴ Understanding these dynamics is crucial for developing effective strategies that ensure a dignified and high-quality end-of-life experience for older Canadians.

Data Sources

This thesis involved the analysis of secondary data. Using multiple analysis methods, the results from each of the studies informed research questions for subsequent studies. The secondary data source examined in chapters 2, 3, and 4, comprised of decedent interview data from the Canadian Longitudinal Study on Aging (CLSA). The CLSA is a prospective cohort study with a national, stratified sample of 51,338 community-dwelling adults aged 45–85 years at baseline who are followed every 3 years. 115, 116

To summarize, the CLSA is comprised of the Tracking cohort, which includes participants randomly selected from all 10 Canadian provinces, and the Comprehensive cohort, which includes participants randomly selected from within a 25–50 km radius of one of 11 data collection sites located in British Columbia, Alberta, Manitoba, Ontario, Quebec, Nova Scotia,

Ph.D. Thesis – K. Aryal; McMaster University – Health Research Methodology and Newfoundland. Both cohorts collect similar data, while the Comprehensive participants also undergo more detailed physical assessments. All participants included in the CLSA must have been able to speak English or French and provide informed consent at baseline. Individuals living in institutions, diagnosed with severe cognitive impairment, non-residents of the province they were living in, persons living on reserves or other Aboriginal settlements, and full-time members of the Canadian Armed Forces, at baseline, were excluded from the study. The majority of participant demographic and social characteristics at baseline are comparable to the 2011 Canadian census.¹¹⁷

Provincial data on the death certificate data from participants, while useful, contain limited information about the time and cause of death and are not sufficient to understand important issues about residential transitions (e.g., moving into long-term care or hospice) or health care utilization in the period prior to death. Therefore, between 2014 to 2017, the decedent interview was created and launched. The CLSA modules were extracted from previously validated questionnaires. The domains and questions were adapted from the decedent questionnaire used in the Canadian Study on Health and Aging, the English Longitudinal Study on Aging, and the Japanese Longitudinal Study on Aging. ^{118, 119} None of the longitudinal population-based studies included the domain of quality of dying and death, which was adapted from the Quality of Dying and Death Questionnaire. ⁹¹

Data from these interviews were used to investigate the quality of death and dying and the characteristics were classified using the modified good death framework. Baseline and follow-up data contained sociodemographic characteristics and spiritual beliefs in both the tracking and comprehensive cohorts. The CLSA decedent questionnaire contains data about

Ph.D. Thesis – K. Aryal; McMaster University – Health Research Methodology participants the clinical status, physical/psychological/cognitive symptoms, social relationships and support, economic demands and caregiving needs, family, friend, and medical provider interventions, and the overall experience of the dying process.

To collect data on death experiences, next of kin or primary contacts (most often identified by the Canadian Longitudinal Study on Aging participant at baseline) were contacted by mail once the Canadian Longitudinal Study on Aging received the confirmation of death from a family member, friend, or through provincial death records. Next of kin or primary contacts were then contacted via telephone two weeks after mailing to invite participation in a decedent interview. Decedent questionnaires (available online)¹²⁰ were completed for participants who died between January 2012 to March 2022 by telephone interview (French or English) with a trained Canadian Longitudinal Study on Aging decedent interviewer. Interviews were completed an average of 2 years after death (between 10 days to 6.3 years) depending on respondent availability and release of the participant's deceased status. **Appendix A** has a copy of the decedent questionnaire used to gather decedent data on CLSA participants.

This secondary analysis was approved by the Hamilton Integrated Research Ethics Board (2023-16023-C).

Thesis Objectives

This thesis aims to understand the quality of death and dying experiences for older adults in Canada. The research objectives were threefold:

To describe the EoL characteristics associated with proxy reports of decedents'
experience of peace with dying.

- 2. To understand the quality of death, including dying with peace, dying with dignity, dying in one's preferred location, and dying without pain across different settings, including home, hospital, and hospice or palliative care units (PCU).
- To investigate the sociodemographic and clinical factors associated with medical assistance in dying (MAiD) consideration and receipt and to assess the death and dying experience for these groups.

This thesis advances the epidemiological understanding of end-of-life experiences by addressing key aspects of perceived quality of death and dying for older Canadians. It contributes methodologically by describing how proxy reports of decedents' experiences can be used to understand the perceived quality of death and how the quality of death and dying can be measured. Further, it extends current knowledge on medical assistance in dying, a political concern, and assesses the quality of death pertaining to the consideration or receipt of MAiD. This work also informs healthcare professionals and policymakers who are working to improve end-of-life care, ensuring that it aligns with the values and preferences of older adults and their families.

This sandwich thesis consists of a secondary analysis of decedent interview data from the CLSA using statistical methods such as regression analysis to identify patterns in peaceful dying, quality of death at home, hospice, and hospital, and MAiD-related experiences. The observational studies follow the Strengthening the Reporting of Observational Studies in Epidemiology (STROBE) guidelines.¹²¹

Thesis Overview

Chapter 2 describes a secondary analysis where I investigated demographic and end-of-life characteristics associated with peace with dying. Chapter 2 contains the study titled "Peaceful Dying Among Canada's Elderly: An Analysis of the Canadian Longitudinal Study on Aging." Using decedent interview data from the CLSA, the analysis provides a comprehensive understanding of the sociodemographic and end-of-life characteristics that contribute to peace with dying. This study is published in PLOS One and establishes a broad conceptualization of what constitutes a good death.

Chapter 3 is a secondary analysis of the location of death titled "Home, Palliative Care
Units or Hospice, and Hospital Deaths: An Analysis of the Canadian Longitudinal Study on
Aging." This chapter explores how the location of death—home, hospital, or hospice/palliative
care units— an important concern for end-of-life care, influences overall end-of-life experiences
for older adults. The study examines the quality of death across these settings and investigates
how factors such as personal, provincial, physical impairment, and the cause of death influence
the location of death. This analysis highlights the potential trade-offs between the quality of
care provided in each setting and the alignment of death location with individual preferences.
This study is also under review for publication.

Chapter 4, titled "Considering and Receiving MAiD: An Analysis of the Canadian Longitudinal Study on Aging," links the concept of peace with dying and the location of death to the unique experiences of individuals who seek MAiD. It provides insight into the sociodemographic and end-of-life factors associated with both the consideration and receipt of

Ph.D. Thesis – K. Aryal; McMaster University – Health Research Methodology

MAiD and assesses how these factors affect the reported death and dying experiences. This chapter contextualizes MAiD within the broader framework of end-of-life care in Canada, contributing to an understanding of how MAiD shapes the quality of death for those who choose this option. This study is also under review for publication.

Chapter 5 synthesizes the findings from the preceding chapters and discusses their implications for both end-of-life care and public health policy in Canada. It highlights the methodological strengths and limitations of the analyses, compares the insights to existing literature, and outlines recommendations for improving end-of-life care practices, with a focus on enabling peaceful, dignified deaths in preferred locations, including for those considering MAiD. This chapter focuses on the importance of advanced care planning and tailored end-of-life interventions to address the complex needs of Canada's aging population.

Conclusion

Clinicians and researchers aim to improve the quality of death and dying experience for all older adults nearing the end-of-life. However, little is known about how different factors improve the overall quality of death and dying experiences for older adults. National-level end-of-life data has not been available previously to examine the quality of death and dying for older adults. This thesis uses novel data from the CLSA to understand various factors associated with perceived quality of death and end-of-life experiences. The chapters of this thesis examine unique aspects of end-of-life, including peace with dying, location of death, medical assistance in dying, and overall end-of-life experiences.

Appendices

Appendix A: Decedent Interview, Canadian Longitudinal Study on Aging

COPYRIGHT PROTECTED - DO NOT DISTRIBUTE



Decedent Questionnaire

(Tracking and Comprehensive)

Follow-up 1 Version

v1.2, 2018 June 13

COPYRIGHT PROTECTED - DO NOT DISTRIBUTE

This questionnaire was created by the Scientific Working Groups of the Canadian Longitudinal Study on Aging (CLSA) and includes a number of modules that are copyright protected. Therefore, this questionnaire may not be reproduced without permission from the appropriate parties. Please contact info@clsa-elcv.ca for more information.

COPYRIGHT PROTECTED – DO NOT DISTRIBUTE

Table of Contents

| | Page |
|-----------------------------------------------------------|------|
| Participant Information (previously collected) (PIC) | _ |
| Details Surrounding Death (DSD) | 7 |
| Living Arrangements Prior to Death (LAP) | 11 |
| Function at 1 Month Before Death (FBD) | 15 |
| About the Main Caregiver (MCG) | 30 |
| Participant's Health Care Preferences and Decisions (PPD) | 31 |
| Quality of Death and Dying (QDD) | 34 |

COPYRIGHT PROTECTED - DO NOT DISTRIBUTE



| Participant Info | rmation (pre | viously collec | cted) (PI | C) | |
|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|--------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|--------------------------------------------------------------------------|----------------------------------------------|--------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| A_1 (PIC_SEX_DCQ) | Sex: | 1 Ma | lale | 2 | Female |
| A_2 (PIC_DOB_DCQ) | Date of Birth: | DD/MM/YYYY | | 13 | |
| A_3 (PIC_LDATE_DCQ) | Date of last interview | ://_ DD/MM/YYYY | | | |
| [PRESCREEN] Fill in the information specified in the information in | cipant: cipant: cipant: Participant: that this experience is but would like me to refer to refer to refer to a second you like us to rest name], or as [decoration and time in comparison of the comparison of th | as comfortable as pos er to Mr./Ms./Miss/Mrs fer to him/her as Mr./ edent's full name] or | ssible for you. F s. [decedent's /Ms./Miss/Mrs. r by another na | name]? [. [decede ame?] it some of | If nt's last |
| of the questionnaire may answer certain questions. | | | | | A STATE OF THE STA |
| As a participant in the CL very helpful to have furth ife. I will first ask a few questions about the detai confidential. | er information about he questions about you | ow they managed day r relationship with [d | y-to-day during decedent's na | g the last me] , and | part of their then some |
| | | | | | |



| Q1 | PIC_RELN_DCQ | | | | | | | |
|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-------|------------------------------------|--|--|--|--|--|
| [ALWAYS ASH | [ALWAYS ASK THIS QUESTION] | | | | | | | |
| What was your | [If responder has already indicated their relationship with the decedent, just confirm that relationship]. What was your relationship to [decedent's name]? You were their ? | | | | | | | |
| WE ARE INTERESTED IN THE RELATIONSHIP OF THE RESPONDER TO THE DECEDENT, NOT THE OTHER WAY AROUND. SO, IF THE RESPONDER IS THE SON OF THE DECEDENT, THEN THE CORRECT ANSWER IS 'SON/DAUGHTER.' | | | | | | | | |
| DO NOT READ | LIST, CODE O | NLY O | NE RESPONSE | | | | | |
| SPOUSE | | 01 | Husband/wife | | | | | |
| COMMON_LAV | N | 02 | Common-law partner | | | | | |
| PARENT | | 03 | Father/mother | | | | | |
| CHILD | | 04 | Son/daughter | | | | | |
| SIBLING | | 05 | Brother/sister | | | | | |
| GRAND_PARENT | | 06 | Grandfather/grandmother | | | | | |
| GRAND_CHILD | | 07 | Grandson/granddaughter | | | | | |
| PARENT_IN_L | AW | 08 | Father-in-law/mother-in-law | | | | | |
| CHILD_IN_LAV | ٧ | 09 | Son-in-law/daughter-in-law | | | | | |
| SIBLING_IN_L | | 10 | Brother-in-law/sister-in-law | | | | | |
| OTHER_RELA (PIC_RELN_O | | 11 | Other relative (specify:) | | | | | |
| FRIEND | | 12 | Friend | | | | | |
| NEIGHBOUR | | 13 | Neighbour | | | | | |
| OTHER PIC_RELN_OTSP_DCQ | | 97 | Other (please specify:) | | | | | |
| DK_NA | DK_NA | | [DO NOT READ] Don't know/No answer | | | | | |
| REFUSED | | 99 | [DO NOT READ] Refused | | | | | |
| | | | | | | | | |
| Q1a | PIC_CLOSE_D | CQ | | | | | | |

| Q1a | PIC_CLOSE | PIC_CLOSE_DCQ | | | | | |
|------------------------------------------|------------------------------------------|---------------|------------------------------------|--|--|--|--|
| [ALWAYS ASK] | | | | | | | |
| How close we | How close were you to [decedent's name]? | | | | | | |
| DO NOT READ LIST, CODE ONLY ONE RESPONSE | | | | | | | |
| VERY | | 01 | Very | | | | |
| SOMEWHAT | | 02 | Somewhat | | | | |
| NOT_ALL | 03 Not at all | | | | | | |
| DK_NA | | 08 | [DO NOT READ] Don't know/No answer | | | | |
| REFUSED | | 09 | [DO NOT READ] Refused | | | | |

COPYRIGHT PROTECTED - DO NOT DISTRIBUTE

Page 4 of 36



| Q1b | PIC_KNOW | PIC_KNOWN_DCQ | | | | | |
|----------------------------------------------------------------|-----------|---------------|------------------------------------|--|--|--|--|
| [ALWAYS ASK THIS QUESTION] | | | | | | | |
| How long had you known [decedent's name]? In years and months. | | | | | | | |
| ROUND UP TO THE NEAREST MONTH | | | | | | | |
| LESS_MC | NTH | 996 | LESS THAN ONE MONTH | | | | |
| PIC_KNO | WN_YR_DCQ | 1 | YEARS (MIN=0; MAX=999) | | | | |
| PIC_KNO | WN_MT_DCQ | | MONTHS (MIN=0; MAX=11) | | | | |
| DIC NIA | | 998 | [DO NOT READ] Don't know/No answer | | | | |
| DK_NA | | | | | | | |

| Q2 | PIC_COHAB | PIC_COHAB_DCQ | | | | |
|------------------------------------------------------------------------|-----------|---------------|------------------------------------|--|--|--|
| [ASK IF PIC_RELN_DCQ≠NEIGHBOUR] | | | | | | |
| Were you living with [decedent's name] at the time of [his/her] death? | | | | | | |
| DO NOT READ LIST, CODE ONLY ONE RESPONSE | | | | | | |
| YES | | 01 | Yes | | | |
| NO | | 02 | No | | | |
| DK_NA | | 08 | [DO NOT READ] Don't know/No answer | | | |
| REFUSED | | 09 | [DO NOT READ] Refused | | | |

| V | | | | | | |
|----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|---------------|------------------------------------------------|--|--|--|--|
| Q3 PIC_VISIT_ | PIC_VISIT_DCQ | | | | | |
| [ASK IF PIC_COHAB_DCQ#YES] | | | | | | |
| In the three months before [decedent's name] passed away, how often did you visit with [him/her]? Was it | | | | | | |
| READ LIST, CODE ONLY ONE RESPONSE | | | | | | |
| MORE_DAY | 01 | At least once a day | | | | |
| MORE_WEEK | 02 | At least once a week | | | | |
| MORE_WEEK_LESS_DAY | 03 | More than once a week but less than once a day | | | | |
| MORE_MONTH | 04 | At least once a month | | | | |
| LESS_MONTH | 05 | Less than once a month | | | | |
| NOT_ALL | 06 | Not at all | | | | |
| DK_NA | 08 | [DO NOT READ] Don't know/No answer | | | | |
| REFUSED | 09 | IDO NOT READI Refused | | | | |

COPYRIGHT PROTECTED - DO NOT DISTRIBUTE

Page 5 of 36



| Q3a | PIC_CONT_DC | PIC_CONT_DCQ | | | | | | |
|----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|----------------------------|--------------|-------------------------------------------|--|--|--|--|--|
| [ASK IF PIC | [ASK IF PIC_COHAB_DCQ≠YES] | | | | | | | |
| In the three months before [decedent's name] passed away, were you in contact with [him/her] in any of the following ways: | | | | | | | | |
| READ LIST, CODE MULTIPLE RESPONSES | | | | | | | | |
| PIC_CONT_ | PR_DCQ | 01 | In person | | | | | |
| PIC_CONT_ | PH_DCQ | 02 | By phone | | | | | |
| PIC_CONT_ | EM_DCQ | 03 | By email | | | | | |
| PIC_CONT_ | SM_DCQ | 04 | By social media (Facebook, twitter, etc.) | | | | | |
| PIC_CONT_ | CG_DCQ | 05 | Through contact with [his/her] caregiver | | | | | |
| PIC_CONT_ (PIC_CONT_ | OT_DCQ _OTSP_DCQ) | 06 | Other (specify:) | | | | | |
| PIC_CONT_ | DK_NA_DCQ | 08 | [DO NOT READ] Don't know/No answer | | | | | |
| PIC_CONT_ | REFUSED_DCQ | 09 | [DO NOT READ] Refused | | | | | |

PIC_END



Details Surrounding Death (DSD)

The next questions will ask about [decedent's name]'s death. I know that these questions will be difficult to think about, but they are very important for our study to learn more about aging and the end of life. Please let me know if you don't want to answer any of the questions.

| Q4 | DSD_DOD_DCQ | | | | | |
|----------------------------------------------------------------------------------|---------------------------------------------------|------|------------------------------------|--|--|--|
| [ALWAYS ASK] | | | | | | |
| When did [dec | When did [decedent's name] pass away? | | | | | |
| IF RESPONDER DOES NOT KNOW EXACT DATE, COLLECT YEAR AND MONTH AND ENTER "00" FOR | | | | | | |
| DAY. ASK FOI | DAY. ASK FOR CLOSEST ESTIMATE IF MONTH IS UNSURE. | | | | | |
| DSD_DOD_DD | _DCQ | | DAY (DD) | | | |
| DSD_DOD_M1 | _DCQ | | MONTH (MM) | | | |
| DSD_DOD_YR | R_DCQ | | YEAR (YYYY) | | | |
| DK_NA | | 9998 | [DO NOT READ] Don't know/No answer | | | |
| REFUSED | | 9999 | [DO NOT READ] Refused | | | |
| | | | | | | |

We are trying to understand how **[decedent's name]** died. There are generally four ways to describe how people die. Once you've heard the categories, I will ask you which one best describes how **[decedent's name]** died.

Sudden death: To die suddenly with little or no warning. Function is normal up to the time of

death.

Terminal illness: A distinct terminal phase of an illness. Function is reasonably good for a long

time before the illness becomes overwhelming. Decline is rapid, often within a 1-

2 month period.

Chronic illness: A serious illness or illnesses over a period of years. Gradual decline with times of

worsening illness followed by partial or full recovery. Hard to predict length of

illness and time of death.

Slow, gradual decline: A slow, gradual decline usually over years with steadily increasing disability

before dying.



| Q5 | DSD_DECLINE_DCQ | | | | | | |
|-----------------------|---------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------|--------------------------------------------------|--|--|--|--|
| [ALWAYS AS | (] | | | | | | |
| Based on these name]? | Based on these descriptions, which of the following terms would best describe the death of [decedent's name]? | | | | | | |
| | | | H THE CATEGORIES, OFFER TO READ THE DESCRIPTIONS | | | | |
| AGAIN, AND A | AGAIN, AND ASK THEM TO CHOOSE THE ONE THAT FITS BEST. | | | | | | |
| READ LIST, C | ODE ONLY ONE F | RESP | PONSE | | | | |
| SUDDEN | | 01 | Sudden death | | | | |
| TERMINAL | | 02 | Terminal illness | | | | |
| CHRONIC | | 03 | Chronic illness | | | | |
| SLOW | | 04 | Slow, gradual decline | | | | |
| OTHER | | 97 | Other (please specify: | | | | |
| · - | E_OTSP_DCQ) | | 3 1 / | | | | |
| DK_NA | | 98 | [DO NOT READ] Don't know/No answer | | | | |
| REFUSED | | 99 | [DO NOT READ] Refused | | | | |

| Q6 | DSD_MCAUS_DCQ | | | | |
|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|----------------|-------|----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|--|--|
| [ALWAYS ASK | [] | | | | |
| What was the primary cause of [decedent name]'s death? This is the main thing that lead to [his/her] death. | | | | | |
| DO NOT READ | LIST, CODE ONL | Y ONE | RESPONSE | | |
| CANCER | | 01 | Cancer | | |
| HEART_DIS | | 02 | Heart disease | | |
| STROKE | | 03 | Stroke | | |
| HEART_FAIL | | 04 | Heart failure | | |
| RESPIRATORY | 1 | 05 | Respiratory disease (emphysema, obstructive lung disease, asthma, chronic obstructive pulmonary disease) | | |
| DEMENTIA | | 06 | Dementia (e.g. Alzheimer's) | | |
| ACCIDENT | | 07 | Accident (e.g., fall, motor vehicle accident) | | |
| FLU_PNU | | 08 | Influenza or pneumonia | | |
| SUICIDE | | 09 | Suicide | | |
| KIDNEY | | 10 | Kidney disease (e.g., nephritis, nephrotic syndrome or nephrosis) | | |
| OTHER (DSD_MCAUS_ | OTSP_DCQ) | 97 | Other (please specify:) | | |
| DK_NA | | 98 | [DO NOT READ] Don't know/No answer | | |
| REFUSED | | 99 | [DO NOT READ] Refused | | |

COPYRIGHT PROTECTED - DO NOT DISTRIBUTE

Page 8 of 36



| Q7 | DSD_OCAUS_DCQ | | | | | |
|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|---------------|----|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|--|--|--|
| [ALWAYS ASK | q | | | | | |
| Were there other contributing causes of [decedent's name]'s death? If so, what were they? | | | | | | |
| DO NOT READ LIST, CODE MULTIPLE RESPONSES | | | | | | |
| DSD_OCAUS_ | CA_DCQ | 01 | Cancer | | | |
| DSD_OCAUS_ | HD_DCQ | 02 | Heart disease | | | |
| DSD_OCAUS_ | SR_DCQ | 03 | Stroke | | | |
| DSD_OCAUS_ | HF_DCQ | 04 | Heart failure | | | |
| DSD_OCAUS_ | RD_DCQ | 05 | Respiratory disease (emphysema, obstructive lung disease, asthma, congestive obstructive pulmonary disease) | | | |
| DSD_OCAUS_ | DE_DCQ | 06 | Dementia (e.g. Alzheimer's) | | | |
| DSD_OCAUS_ | AC_DCQ | 07 | Accident (e.g., fall, motor vehicle accident) | | | |
| DSD_OCAUS_ | FL_DCQ | 08 | Influenza or pneumonia | | | |
| DSD_OCAUS_ | SU_DCQ | 09 | Suicide | | | |
| DSD_OCAUS_ | KD_DCQ | 10 | Kidney disease (e.g., nephritis, nephrotic syndrome or nephrosis) | | | |
| DSD_OCAUS_ | AD_DCQ | 11 | Addiction, substance abuse | | | |
| DSD_OCAUS_ | DP_DCQ | 12 | Depression | | | |
| DSD_OCAUS_ | NONE_DCQ | 13 | None | | | |
| DSD_OCAUS_ (DSD_OCAUS_ | | 97 | Other (please specify:) | | | |
| DSD_OCAUS_ | DK_NA_DCQ | 98 | [DO NOT READ] Don't know/No answer | | | |
| DSD_OCAUS_ | REFUSED_DCQ | 99 | [DO NOT READ] Refused | | | |

COPYRIGHT PROTECTED - DO NOT DISTRIBUTE

Page 9 of 36



| Q8 | DSD_LOC_DCQ | | | | | | |
|--------------------|----------------------------------------------------|--------|-----------------------------------------------------|--|--|--|--|
| [ALWAYS ASI | [ALWAYS ASK] | | | | | | |
| In which location | In which location did [decedent's name] pass away? | | | | | | |
| DO NOT REAL | D LIST, CODE | ONLY O | NE RESPONSE | | | | |
| OWN_HOME | | 01 | Their own home | | | | |
| PRIV_HOME | | 02 | Other private home (owned/rented by another person) | | | | |
| (DSD_LOC_RLSP_DCQ) | | 02 | Relationship to decedent: (please specify:) | | | | |
| RESIDENCE | | 03 | Residence for seniors | | | | |
| HOSPITAL | | 04 | Hospital | | | | |
| HOSPICE | | 05 | Hospice | | | | |
| PALLIATIVE | | 06 | Palliative care unit | | | | |
| NURS_HOME | | 07 | Nursing home or other long-term care facility | | | | |
| OTHER | | 97 | Other (please specify: | | | | |
| (DSD_LOC_O | TSP_DCQ) | 97 | Other (prease specify) | | | | |
| DK_NA | | 98 | [DO NOT READ] Don't know/No answer | | | | |
| REFUSED | | 99 | [DO NOT READ] Refused | | | | |

DSD_END



Living Arrangements Prior to Death (LAP)

Thank you for that information. I am now going to ask you some questions about [decedent's name]'s living situation before [he/she] passed away.

| Q9 | LAP_ADDRESS_DCQ | | |
|----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-----------------|----|------------------------------------|
| [ALWAYS ASK] | | | |
| During the last year of [decedent's name]'s life, did [decedent's name] change where [he/she] was living for longer than 1 week? | | | |
| DO NOT READ LIST, CODE ONLY ONE RESPONSE | | | |
| YES | | 01 | Yes |
| NO | | 02 | No |
| DK_NA | | 08 | [DO NOT READ] Don't know/No answer |
| REFUSED | | 09 | [DO NOT READ] Refused |

| Q10 | LAP_MOVE_DCQ | | | |
|-------------------------------------------------------|--------------|----|-------------------------------------|--|
| [ASK IF LAP_ADDRESS_DCQ=YES] | | | | |
| How many times? | | | | |
| IF RESPONDER DOES NOT REMEMBER, ASK FOR BEST ESTIMATE | | | | |
| LAP_MOVE_ | NB_DCQ | | Number of times MASK: MIN=1, MAX=10 | |
| DK_NA | | 98 | [DO NOT READ] Don't know/No answer | |
| REFUSED | | 99 | [DO NOT READ] Refused | |

| Q11 LAP_MOVELOC_i_DCQ (1≤i ≤ LAP_MOVE_NB_DCQ) |
|-----------------------------------------------|
|-----------------------------------------------|

[ASK IF LAP_MOVE_DCQ > 0]

[Decedent's name] moved [RECALL RESPONSE FROM LAP_MOVE_DCQ] time(s) in the last year of [his/her] life. Thinking about the [first/second/third/etc.] time, where did [he/she] move?

NOTE: 'Hospice' refers to a facility or institution expressly intended to provide palliative care (i.e., relief of the symptoms of a disease or disorder) for those dying.

'Palliative care unit' refers to a unit where palliative care is provided for a disease or disorder, whether or not it can be cured. These are often found in hospitals.

Distinction between Hospice and Palliative Care Unit: Hospice care is always palliative, but not all palliative care is hospice care. The objective of both hospice and palliative care is pain and symptom relief, but the prognosis and goals of care tend to be different. Hospice is comfort care <u>without</u> curative intent; the patient no longer has curative options or has chosen not to pursue treatment because the side effects outweigh the benefits. Palliative care is comfort care <u>with or without</u> curative intent. Palliative care can begin at diagnosis, and at the same time as treatment. Hospice care begins after treatment of the disease is stopped and when it is clear that the person is not going to survive the illness. In Canada, hospices are often free-standing facilities, separate from hospitals.

COPYRIGHT PROTECTED - DO NOT DISTRIBUTE

Page 11 of 36



| REPEAT LAP_MOVELOC_i_DCQ AS MANY TIMES AS THE NUMBER SPECIFIED IN RESPONSE TO LAP_MOVE_DCQ | | | | |
|--------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|----|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|--|--|
| RESIDENCE | 01 | Residence for seniors | | |
| HOSPITAL | 02 | Hospital | | |
| OWN_HOME | 03 | Their own home | | |
| PRIV_HOME (LAP_MOVELOC_i_RLSP_DCQ) | 04 | Other private home (owned/rented by another person) Relationship to decedent: (please specify:) | | |
| HOSPICE | 05 | Hospice | | |
| PALLIATIVE | 06 | Palliative care unit | | |
| NURS_HOME | 07 | Nursing home or other long-term care facility | | |
| OTHER (LAP_MOVELOC_i_OTSP_DCQ) | 97 | Other (please specify:) | | |
| DK_NA | 98 | [DO NOT READ] Don't know/No answer | | |
| REFUSED | 99 | [DO NOT READ] Refused | | |

| Q11a | LAP_MOVEDUR | LAP_MOVEDUR_i_DCQ (1≤ i ≤ LAP_MOVE_NB_DCQ) | | | | | | |
|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------------------------|---------------------------------------------|------------------------------------------------------------|--|--|--|--|--|
| [ASK IF LAP_MOVELOC_i_DCQ≠98 or 99] | | | | | | | | |
| How long was [decedent's name] at [RECALL RESPONSE FROM LAP_MOVELOC_i_DCQ]? | | | | | | | | |
| REPEAT LAP_MOVEDUR_i_DCQ AS MANY TIMES AS THE NUMBER SPECIFIED IN RESPONSE TO | | | | | | | | |
| LAP_MOV | _ | hia laaatian | multiple times salt for the duration for the appoint time | | | | | |
| | • | | multiple times, ask for the duration for the specific time | | | | | |
| (first, seco | ond, etc.) we are addr | essing nere | . The questions are repeated for each move. | | | | | |
| LAP_MOVE | EDUR_i_MT_DCQ | | Months (MIN=0; MAX=12) | | | | | |
| LAP_MOVE | EDUR_i_WK_DCQ | | Weeks (MIN=0; MAX=3) | | | | | |
| DK_NA | | 98 | [DO NOT READ] Don't know/No answer | | | | | |
| REFUSED | | 99 | [DO NOT READ] Refused | | | | | |
| REFUSED | | 99 | [DO NOT READ] Refused | | | | | |



| Q12 | LAP_ADM_C | LAP_ADM_DCQ | | | | |
|----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-------------|------------------------------------|--|--|--|
| [ALWAYS | [ALWAYS ASK] | | | | | |
| During the last year of [decedent's name]'s life, how many times was [he/she] taken to hospital, and admitted? | | | | | | |
| | NOTE: 'Admitted' refers to the formal acceptance by a hospital of a patient who is to be provided with room, board, and continuous nursing service in an area of the facility for 24-hours or more. | | | | | |
| DO NOT R | DO NOT READ LIST, CODE ONLY ONE RESPONSE | | | | | |
| ONCE | | 01 | Once | | | |
| TWICE | | 02 | Twice | | | |
| THREE_TII | MES | 03 | Three times | | | |
| FOUR_TIM | ES | 04 | Four times | | | |
| FIVE_MOR | E | 05 | Five or more times | | | |
| NONE | | 06 | None | | | |
| DK_NA | | 08 | [DO NOT READ] Don't know/No answer | | | |
| REFUSED | | 09 | [DO NOT READ] Refused | | | |

| Q13 | LAP_NOADM_DCQ | | | | |
|------------------------------------------|--------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|----|------------------------------------|--|--|
| [ALWAYS AS | [ALWAYS ASK] | | | | |
| During the last admitted? | During the last year of [decedent's name]'s life, how many times was [he/she] taken to hospital, but not admitted? | | | | |
| DO NOT READ LIST, CODE ONLY ONE RESPONSE | | | | | |
| ONCE | | 01 | Once | | |
| TWICE 02 | | 02 | Twice | | |
| THREE_TIMES 03 Three times | | 03 | Three times | | |
| FOUR_TIMES | | 04 | Four times | | |
| FIVE_MORE | | 05 | Five or more times | | |
| NONE | | 06 | None | | |
| DK_NA | DK_NA 08 [DO NOT READ] Don't know/No answer | | [DO NOT READ] Don't know/No answer | | |
| REFUSED | | 09 | [DO NOT READ] Refused | | |



| Q14 | LAP_PHYS_ | LAP_PHYS_DCQ | | | |
|---------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-----------|--------------|------------------------------------|--|--|
| [ALWAYS ASK] | | | | | |
| When did [decedent's name] last see a physician before [he/she] passed away? | | | | | |
| ASK ABOUT HOW LONG (DAYS, WEEKS, MONTHS) BEFORE DEATH. IF THEY SAW A PHYSICIAN ON THE DAY THEY DIED, ENTER '1' DAY. | | | | | |
| | DAY DCQ | 01 | (MIN=0; MAX=6) | | |
| | WK DCQ | 02 | (MIN=0; MAX=3) | | |
| LAP_PHYS | S_MT_DCQ | 03 | (MIN=0; MAX=100) | | |
| DK_NA | | 998 | [DO NOT READ] Don't know/No answer | | |
| REFUSED | | 999 | [DO NOT READ] Refused | | |

LAP_END



Function at 1 Month Before Death (FBD)

The following questions relate to **[decedent's name]**'s functioning one month before **[he/she]** passed away. I am asking these questions in this way to see how **[his/her]** functioning may have changed. These problems do not always appear in late life and may not be relevant to **[him/her]**, but I have to ask these of everybody in order to be consistent.

These questions are part of a validated questionnaire and follow a specific pattern. Some of the questions may seem redundant, but I want to administer the questionnaire the same way for everyone. Each question asks for a yes or no answer.

Do your best to think about [decedent's name] at one month before [he/she] passed away.

| Q15 | FBD_CONSC_DCQ | | |
|----------------------------------------------------------------------------|---------------|----|------------------------------------|
| [ALWAYS ASK] | | | |
| At one month before [he/she] passed away, was [decedent's name] conscious? | | | |
| DO NOT READ LIST, CODE ONLY ONE RESPONSE | | | |
| YES | | 01 | Yes |
| NO | | 02 | No |
| DK_NA | | 08 | [DO NOT READ] Don't know/No answer |
| REFUSED | | 09 | [DO NOT READ] Refused |

| Q16 | FBD_ABLDR | FBD_ABLDR_DCQ | | | |
|------------|-----------------|---------------|----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|--|--|
| [ASK IF FI | BD_CONSC_DCQ | =YES] | | | |
| | | | away, could [decedent's name] dress and undress [him/her]self nes and putting on socks and shoes)? | | |
| DO NOT R | READ LIST, CODE | ONLY O | NE RESPONSE | | |
| YES | | 01 | Yes | | |
| NO | | 02 | No | | |
| DK_NA | | 08 | [DO NOT READ] Don't know/No answer | | |
| REFUSED | | 09 | [DO NOT READ] Refused | | |



| Q16a | FBD_HPDR_DCQ | | | |
|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|--------------|----|------------------------------------|--|
| [ASK IF FBD_ABLDR_DCQ=NO] | | | | |
| At one month before [he/she] passed away, could [decedent's name] dress and undress [him/her]self with some help? | | | | |
| DO NOT READ LIST, CODE ONLY ONE RESPONSE | | | | |
| YES | | 01 | Yes | |
| NO | | 02 | No | |
| DK_NA | | 08 | [DO NOT READ] Don't know/No answer | |
| REFUSED | | 09 | [DO NOT READ] Refused | |

| Q16b | FBD_UNDR_DCQ | | |
|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|--------------|----|------------------------------------|
| [ASK IF FBD_HPDR_DCQ=NO] | | | |
| At one month before [he/she] passed away, was [decedent's name] completely unable to dress and undress [him/her]self? | | | |
| DO NOT READ LIST, CODE ONLY ONE RESPONSE | | | |
| YES | | 01 | Yes |
| NO | | 02 | No |
| DK_NA | | 08 | [DO NOT READ] Don't know/No answer |
| REFUSED | | 09 | [DO NOT READ] Refused |

| Q17 | FBD_ABLFD | FBD_ABLFD_DCQ | | | |
|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-----------|---------------|------------------------------------|--|--|
| [ASK IF FBD_CONSC_DCQ=YES] | | | | | |
| At one month before [he/she] passed away, could [decedent's name] eat without help (i.e., [he/she] is able to feed [him/her]self completely)? | | | | | |
| DO NOT READ LIST, CODE ONLY ONE RESPONSE YES 01 Yes | | | | | |
| NO | | 02 | No | | |
| DK_NA | | 08 | [DO NOT READ] Don't know/No answer | | |
| REFUSED | | 09 | [DO NOT READ] Refused | | |

COPYRIGHT PROTECTED - DO NOT DISTRIBUTE

Page 16 of 36



| Q17a | FBD_HPFD_ | FBD_HPFD_DCQ | | | |
|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------------------------------------------|--------------|------------------------------------|--|--|
| [ASK IF FE | [ASK IF FBD_ABLFD_DCQ=NO] | | | | |
| At one month before [he/she] passed away, could [decedent's name] eat with some help (i.e., [he/she] needed help cutting [his/her] food, etc.)? | | | | | |
| DO NOT R | DO NOT READ LIST, CODE ONLY ONE RESPONSE | | | | |
| YES | | 01 | Yes | | |
| NO | | 02 | No | | |
| DK_NA | | 08 | [DO NOT READ] Don't know/No answer | | |
| REFUSED | | 09 | [DO NOT READ] Refused | | |

| Q17b | FBD_UNFD_ | FBD_UNFD_DCQ | | | |
|----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-----------|--------------|------------------------------------|--|--|
| [ASK IF FBD_HPFD_DCQ=NO] | | | | | |
| At one month before [he/she] passed away, was [decedent's name] completely unable to feed [him/her]self? | | | | | |
| DO NOT READ LIST, CODE ONLY ONE RESPONSE | | | | | |
| YES | | 01 | Yes | | |
| NO | | 02 | No | | |
| DK_NA | | 08 | [DO NOT READ] Don't know/No answer | | |
| REFUSED | | 09 | [DO NOT READ] Refused | | |

| Q18 | FBD_ABLAP | FBD_ABLAP_DCQ | | | |
|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|----------------|---------------|------------------------------------|--|--|
| [ASK IF FE | BD_CONSC_DCQ | =YES] | | | |
| At one month before [he/she] passed away, could [decedent's name] take care of [his/her] own appearance without help, for example, combing [his/her] hair, shaving (if male)? | | | | | |
| DO NOT R | EAD LIST, CODE | ONLY O | NE RESPONSE | | |
| YES | | 01 | Yes | | |
| NO | | 02 | No | | |
| DK_NA | | 08 | [DO NOT READ] Don't know/No answer | | |
| REFUSED | | 09 | IDO NOT READI Refused | | |

COPYRIGHT PROTECTED - DO NOT DISTRIBUTE

Page 17 of 36



| Q18a | FBD_HPAP_ | FBD_HPAP_DCQ | | | |
|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------------------------------------------|--------------|------------------------------------|--|--|
| [ASK IF FBD_ABLAP_DCQ=NO] | | | | | |
| At one month before [he/she] passed away, could [decedent's name] take care of [his/her] own appearance with some help? | | | | | |
| DO NOT REA | DO NOT READ LIST, CODE ONLY ONE RESPONSE | | | | |
| YES | | 01 | Yes | | |
| NO | | 02 | No | | |
| DK_NA | | 08 | [DO NOT READ] Don't know/No answer | | |
| REFUSED | | 09 | [DO NOT READ] Refused | | |

| Q18b | FBD_UNAP_ | FBD_UNAP_DCQ | | | |
|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------------------------------------------|--------------|------------------------------------|--|--|
| [ASK IF FBD_HPAP_DCQ=NO] | | | | | |
| At one month before [he/she] passed away, was [decedent's name] completely unable to take care of [his/her] own appearance? | | | | | |
| DO NOT REA | DO NOT READ LIST, CODE ONLY ONE RESPONSE | | | | |
| YES | | 01 | Yes | | |
| NO | | 02 | No | | |
| DK_NA | | 08 | [DO NOT READ] Don't know/No answer | | |
| REFUSED | | 09 | [DO NOT READ] Refused | | |

| Q19 | FBD_ABLW | FBD_ABLWK_DCQ | | | |
|--------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------------------------------------------|---------------|------------------------------------|--|--|
| [ASK IF FBD_CONSC_DCQ=YES] | | | | | |
| At one month before [he/she] passed away, could [decedent's name] walk without help? | | | | | |
| IF THEY WALKED WITH A CANE, CODE AS "YES" | | | | | |
| DO NOT R | DO NOT READ LIST, CODE ONLY ONE RESPONSE | | | | |
| YES | | 01 | Yes | | |
| NO | | 02 | No | | |
| DK_NA | | 08 | [DO NOT READ] Don't know/No answer | | |
| REFUSED | | 09 | [DO NOT READ] Refused | | |

COPYRIGHT PROTECTED - DO NOT DISTRIBUTE

Page 18 of 36



| Q19a | FBD_HPWK | FBD_HPWK_DCQ | | | |
|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|---------------|--------------|------------------------------------|--|--|
| [ASK IF FBD ABLWK DCQ=NO] | | | | | |
| At one month before [he/she] passed away, could [decedent's name] walk with some help from a person, or with the use of a walker or crutches, etc.? | | | | | |
| DO NOT RE | AD LIST, CODE | ONLY O | NE RESPONSE | | |
| YES | | 01 | Yes | | |
| NO | | 02 | No | | |
| DK_NA | | 08 | [DO NOT READ] Don't know/No answer | | |
| REFUSED | | 09 | [DO NOT READ] Refused | | |

| Q19b | FBD_UNWK | FBD_UNWK_DCQ | | | |
|--------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|----------|--------------|------------------------------------|--|--|
| [ASK IF FBD_HPWK_DCQ=NO] | | | | | |
| At one month before [he/she] passed away, was [decedent's name] completely unable to walk? | | | | | |
| DO NOT READ LIST, CODE ONLY ONE RESPONSE | | | | | |
| YES | | 01 | Yes | | |
| NO | | 02 | No | | |
| DK_NA | | 08 | [DO NOT READ] Don't know/No answer | | |
| REFUSED | | 09 | [DO NOT READ] Refused | | |

| Q20 | FBD_ABLBD_DCQ | | | |
|----------------------------|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|----|------------------------------------|--|
| [ASK IF FBD_CONSC_DCQ=YES] | | | | |
| At one month b or aids? | At one month before [he/she] passed away, could [decedent's name] get in and out of bed without any help or aids? | | | |
| DO NOT READ | DO NOT READ LIST, CODE ONLY ONE RESPONSE | | | |
| YES | | 01 | Yes | |
| NO | | 02 | No | |
| DK_NA | | 08 | [DO NOT READ] Don't know/No answer | |
| REFUSED | | 09 | [DO NOT READ] Refused | |

COPYRIGHT PROTECTED - DO NOT DISTRIBUTE

Page 19 of 36



| Q20a | FBD_HPBD_ | FBD_HPBD_DCQ | | | |
|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------------------------------------------|--------------|------------------------------------|--|--|
| [ASK IF FE | [ASK IF FBD_ABLBD_DCQ=NO] | | | | |
| At one month before [he/she] passed away, could [decedent's name] get in and out of bed with some help (either from a person or with the aid of some device)? | | | | | |
| DO NOT R | DO NOT READ LIST, CODE ONLY ONE RESPONSE | | | | |
| YES | | 01 | Yes | | |
| NO | | 02 | No | | |
| DK_NA | | 08 | [DO NOT READ] Don't know/No answer | | |
| REFUSED | | 09 | [DO NOT READ] Refused | | |

| Q20b | FBD_UNBD_DCQ | | | |
|--------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|----|------------------------------------|--|
| [ASK IF FBD_HPBD_DCQ=NO] | | | | |
| Mary Market and Market and Market and an arrange of the second se | At one month before [he/she] passed away, was [decedent's name] totally dependent on someone else to lift [him/her] in and out of bed? | | | |
| DO NOT READ | DO NOT READ LIST, CODE ONLY ONE RESPONSE | | | |
| YES | | 01 | Yes | |
| NO | | 02 | No | |
| DK_NA | | 08 | [DO NOT READ] Don't know/No answer | |
| REFUSED | | 09 | [DO NOT READ] Refused | |

| Q21 | FBD_ABLBT_DCQ | FBD_ABLBT_DCQ | | | |
|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|---------------|------------------------------------|--|--|--|
| [ASK IF FBD_CONSC_DCQ=YES] | | | | | |
| At one month before [she/he] passed away, could [decedent's name] take a bath or shower without help? | | | | | |
| DO NOT READ LIST, CODE ONLY ONE RESPONSE | | | | | |
| YES | 01 | Yes | | | |
| NO | 02 | No | | | |
| DK_NA | 08 | [DO NOT READ] Don't know/No answer | | | |
| REFUSED | 09 | [DO NOT READ] Refused | | | |

COPYRIGHT PROTECTED - DO NOT DISTRIBUTE

Page 20 of 36



| Q21a | FBD_HPBT_ | FBD_HPBT_DCQ | | |
|---------------|---------------------|---------------|---------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|--|
| [ASK IF FE | BD_ABLBT_DCQ= | NO] | | |
| (i.e., [he/sh | ne] needed help fro | • | away, could [decedent's name] take a bath or shower with some help one getting in and out of the tub or [he/she] needed special attachments | |
| on the tub) | ? | | | |
| , | ? EAD LIST, CODE | ONLY O | NE RESPONSE | |
| , | | ONLY 0 | NE RESPONSE Yes | |
| DO NOT R | | | | |
| DO NOT R | | 01 | Yes | |

| Q21b | FBD_UNBT_DCQ | | |
|--------------------------------|-------------------|-----------------------------------------------------------------|--|
| [ASK IF FBD_H | HPBT_DCQ=NO] | | |
| At one month be shower by [him | | away, was [decedent's name] completely unable to take a bath or | |
| DO NOT READ | LIST, CODE ONLY O | NE RESPONSE | |
| YES | 01 | Yes | |
| NO | 02 | No | |
| DK_NA | 08 | [DO NOT READ] Don't know/No answer | |
| REFUSED | 09 | [DO NOT READ] Refused | |

| FBD_BATH_DCQ | | | |
|-----------------|----------------------------------------|---------------------------------------------------------------------|--|
| _CONSC_DCQ | =YES] | | |
| before [she/he] | passed | away, did [decedent's name] have trouble getting to the bathroom in | |
| | | R, PLEASE ANSWER 'YES' NE RESPONSE | |
| | 01 | Yes | |
| | 02 | No | |
| | 08 | [DO NOT READ] Don't know/No answer | |
| | 0220200 | [DO NOT READ] Refused | |
| | CONSC_DCQ: before [she/he] T WAS USING | | |

COPYRIGHT PROTECTED - DO NOT DISTRIBUTE

Page 21 of 36



| Q23 | FBD_INCNT | FBD_INCNT_DCQ | | | | |
|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-----------|---------------|--------------------------------|--|--|--|
| [ASK IF FBD_CONSC_DCQ=YES] | | | | | | |
| At one month before [she/he] passed away, how often would [decedent's name] wet or soil [him/her]self (either day or night)? | | | | | | |
| DO NOT READ LIST, CODE ONLY ONE RESPONSE | | | | | | |
| 0_1_TIME_ | WEEK | 01 | Never or less than once a week | | | |
| 1_2_TIME_ | WEEK | 02 | Once or twice a week | | | |
| 3_MORE_TIMES_WEEK 03 Three times a week or more | | | Three times a week or more | | | |
| CONTINUOUS 04 Continuous | | | Continuous | | | |
| DK_NA 08 [DO NOT READ] Don't know/No answer | | | | | | |
| REFUSED | | 09 | [DO NOT READ] Refused | | | |
| | | | | | | |

| Q24 | FBD_ABLTEL_DCQ | | | | | |
|------------------------------------------|----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|----|------------------------------------|--|--|--|
| [ASK IF FBD_0 | [ASK IF FBD_CONSC_DCQ=YES] | | | | | |
| | At one month before [she/he] passed away, could [decedent's name] use the telephone without help, including looking up numbers and dialling? | | | | | |
| DO NOT READ LIST, CODE ONLY ONE RESPONSE | | | | | | |
| YES | | 01 | Yes | | | |
| NO | | 02 | No | | | |
| DK_NA | | 08 | [DO NOT READ] Don't know/No answer | | | |
| REFUSED | | 09 | [DO NOT READ] Refused | | | |

| Q24a | FBD_HPTEL_DCQ | | | | | |
|-----------------------------------|--------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|----|------------------------------------|--|--|--|
| [ASK IF FBD_/ | [ASK IF FBD_ABLTEL_DCQ=NO] | | | | | |
| [he/she] could getting the num | At one month before [she/he] passed away, could [decedent's name] use the telephone with some help (i.e., [he/she] could answer the phone or dial the operator in an emergency, but needed a special phone or help in getting the number or dialling)? DO NOT READ LIST, CODE ONLY ONE RESPONSE | | | | | |
| \/=o | | 24 | | | | |
| YES | | 01 | Yes | | | |
| NO | | 02 | No | | | |
| DK_NA | | 08 | [DO NOT READ] Don't know/No answer | | | |
| REFUSED | | 09 | [DO NOT READ] Refused | | | |

COPYRIGHT PROTECTED - DO NOT DISTRIBUTE

Page 22 of 36



| Q24b | FBD_UNTEL_DCQ | FBD_UNTEL_DCQ | | | |
|---------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|---------------|------------------------------------|--|--|--|
| [ASK IF FBD_HPTEL_DCQ=NO] | | | | | |
| At one month before [she/he] passed away, was [decedent's name] completely unable to use the telephone? | | | | | |
| DO NOT READ LIST, CODE ONLY ONE RESPONSE | | | | | |
| YES | 01 | Yes | | | |
| NO | 02 | No | | | |
| DK_NA | 08 | [DO NOT READ] Don't know/No answer | | | |
| REFUSED | 09 | [DO NOT READ] Refused | | | |

| · · | <u></u> | | |
|--------------|---------------------|---------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|--|
| Q25 | FBD_ABLTRV_DCQ | | |
| [ASK IF FBD_ | _CONSC_DCQ=YES] | | |
| | | away, could [decedent's name] get to places out of walking distance her] own car, or travelled alone on buses, or taxis)? | |
| DO NOT REA | D LIST, CODE ONLY O | NE RESPONSE | |
| YES | 01 | Yes | |
| NO | 02 | No | |
| DK_NA | 08 | [DO NOT READ] Don't know/No answer | |
| REFUSED | 09 | [DO NOT READ] Refused | |

| Q25a | FBD_HPTRV_ | FBD_HPTRV_DCQ | | | |
|--------------------|-------------------|---------------|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|--|--|
| [ASK IF FI | BD_ABLTRV_DCQ= | NO] | | | |
| | | | away, could [decedent's name] get to places out of walking distance someone to help [him/her] or go with [him/her] when traveling)? | | |
| | | | | | |
| DO NOT R | READ LIST, CODE C | NLY O | NE RESPONSE | | |
| | EAD LIST, CODE C | ONLY O | NE RESPONSE Yes | | |
| YES | EAD LIST, CODE C | | 001010101010000000000000000000000000000 | | |
| YES NO DK_NA | READ LIST, CODE C | 01 | Yes | | |



| Q25b | FBD_UNTR\ | FBD_UNTRV_DCQ | | | | |
|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|---------------------------|---------------|------------------------------------|--|--|--|
| [ASK IF FB | [ASK IF FBD_HPTRV_DCQ=NO] | | | | | |
| At one month before [she/he] passed away, was [decedent's name] unable to travel unless emergency arrangements were made for a specialized vehicle, like an ambulance? | | | | | | |
| DO NOT READ LIST, CODE ONLY ONE RESPONSE | | | | | | |
| YES | | 01 | Yes | | | |
| NO | | 02 | No | | | |
| DK_NA | | 08 | [DO NOT READ] Don't know/No answer | | | |
| REFUSED | | 09 | [DO NOT READ] Refused | | | |

| 4. | | | | | |
|-------------|---------------|----------------|--------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|--|--|
| Q26 | FBD_ABLGR | FBD_ABLGRO_DCQ | | | |
| [ASK IF FBD | _CONSC_DCQ= | YES] | | | |
| | | • | away, could [decedent's name] go shopping for groceries or clothes g needs [him/her]self)? | | |
| DO NOT REA | AD LIST, CODE | ONLY O | NE RESPONSE | | |
| YES | | 01 | Yes | | |
| NO | | 02 | No | | |
| DK_NA | | 08 | [DO NOT READ] Don't know/No answer | | |
| REFUSED | | 09 | [DO NOT READ] Refused | | |

| Q26a | FBD_HPGR | FBD_HPGRO_DCQ | | | |
|------------|----------------|---------------|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|--|--|
| [ASK IF FE | BD_ABLGRO_DC | Q=NO] | | | |
| | - | | away, could [decedent's name] go shopping for groceries or clothes someone to go with [him/her] on all shopping trips)? | | |
| DO NOT R | EAD LIST, CODE | ONLY O | NE RESPONSE | | |
| YES | | 01 | Yes | | |
| NO | | 02 | No | | |
| DK_NA | | 08 | [DO NOT READ] Don't know/No answer | | |
| REFUSED | | 09 | [DO NOT READ] Refused | | |

COPYRIGHT PROTECTED - DO NOT DISTRIBUTE

Page 24 of 36



| Q26b | FBD_UNGRO | FBD_UNGRO_DCQ | | |
|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-----------|---------------|------------------------------------|--|
| [ASK IF FBD_HPGRO_DCQ=NO] | | | | |
| At one month before [she/he] passed away, was [decedent's name] completely unable to do any shopping? | | | | |
| DO NOT READ LIST, CODE ONLY ONE RESPONSE | | | | |
| YES | | 01 | Yes | |
| NO | | 02 | No | |
| DK_NA | | 08 | [DO NOT READ] Don't know/No answer | |
| REFUSED | | 09 | [DO NOT READ] Refused | |

| Q27 | FBD_ABLML_DCQ | | | |
|----------------------------|--------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------------------------------------|--|--|
| [ASK IF FBD_CONSC_DCQ=YES] | | | | |
| | At one month before [she/he] passed away, could [decedent's name] prepare [his/her] own meals without help (i.e., [he/she] planned and cooked full meals [him/her]self)? | | | |
| DO NOT READ | DO NOT READ LIST, CODE ONLY ONE RESPONSE | | | |
| YES | YES 01 Yes | | | |
| NO | 02 | No | | |
| DK_NA | 08 | [DO NOT READ] Don't know/No answer | | |
| REFUSED | 09 | [DO NOT READ] Refused | | |

| Q27a | FBD_HPML_ | FBD_HPML_DCQ | | | |
|----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-----------|--------------|------------------------------------|--|--|
| [ASK IF FBD_ABLML_DCQ=NO] | | | | | |
| At one month before [she/he] passed away, could [decedent's name] prepare [his/her] own meals with some help (i.e., [he/she] could prepare some things but was unable to cook full meals [him/her]self)? | | | | | |
| DO NOT READ LIST, CODE ONLY ONE RESPONSE | | | | | |
| YES | | 01 | Yes | | |
| NO | | 02 | No | | |
| DK_NA | | 08 | [DO NOT READ] Don't know/No answer | | |
| REFUSED | | 09 | [DO NOT READ] Refused | | |



| Q27b | FBD_UNML_DCQ | | | |
|--------------------------|---------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|----|------------------------------------|--|
| [ASK IF FBD_HPML_DCQ=NO] | | | | |
| At one month b meals? | At one month before [she/he] passed away, was [decedent's name] completely unable to prepare any meals? | | | |
| DO NOT READ | DO NOT READ LIST, CODE ONLY ONE RESPONSE | | | |
| YES | | 01 | Yes | |
| NO | | 02 | No | |
| DK_NA | | 08 | [DO NOT READ] Don't know/No answer | |
| REFUSED | REFUSED 09 [DO NOT READ] Refused | | | |

| Q28 | FBD_ABLWF | FBD_ABLWRK_DCQ | | | |
|--------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------------------------------------------|----------------|------------------------------------|--|--|
| [ASK IF FBD_CONSC_DCQ=YES] | | | | | |
| At one month before [she/he] passed away, could [decedent's name] do [his/her] housework without help (i.e., [he/she] could clean floors, etc.)? | | | | | |
| DO NOT REA | DO NOT READ LIST, CODE ONLY ONE RESPONSE | | | | |
| YES | | 01 | Yes | | |
| NO | | 02 | No | | |
| DK_NA | | 08 | [DO NOT READ] Don't know/No answer | | |
| REFUSE | | 09 | [DO NOT READ] Refused | | |

| Q28a | FBD_HPWRK_DCQ | | | |
|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|---------------|----|------------------------------------|--|
| [ASK IF FBD_ABLWRK_DCQ=NO] | | | | |
| At one month before [she/he] passed away, could [decedent's name] do [his/her] housework with some help (i.e., [he/she] could do light housework but needed help with heavy work)? | | | | |
| DO NOT READ LIST, CODE ONLY ONE RESPONSE | | | | |
| YES | | 01 | Yes | |
| NO | | 02 | No | |
| DK_NA | | 08 | [DO NOT READ] Don't know/No answer | |
| REFUSED | | 09 | [DO NOT READ] Refused | |

COPYRIGHT PROTECTED - DO NOT DISTRIBUTE

Page 26 of 36



| Q28b | FBD_UNWRK | FBD_UNWRK_DCQ | | | |
|--------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-----------|---------------|------------------------------------|--|--|
| [ASK IF FBD_HPWRK_DCQ=NO] | | | | | |
| At one month before [she/he] passed away, was [decedent's name] completely unable to do any housework? | | | | | |
| DO NOT READ LIST, CODE ONLY ONE RESPONSE | | | | | |
| YES | | 01 | Yes | | |
| NO | | 02 | No | | |
| DK_NA | | 08 | [DO NOT READ] Don't know/No answer | | |
| REFUSED | | 09 | [DO NOT READ] Refused | | |

| Q29 | FBD_ABLME | FBD_ABLMED_DCQ | | | |
|----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-----------|----------------|------------------------------------|--|--|
| [ASK IF FBD_CONSC_DCQ=YES] | | | | | |
| At one month before [she/he] passed away, could [decedent's name] take [his/her] own medicine without help (in the right doses at the right time)? | | | | | |
| IF THE DECEDENT OCCASIONALLY FORGOT, CODE AS "YES, WITHOUT HELP" DO NOT READ LIST, CODE ONLY ONE RESPONSE | | | | | |
| YES | | 01 | Yes | | |
| NO | | 02 | No | | |
| DK_NA | | 08 | [DO NOT READ] Don't know/No answer | | |
| REFUSED | | 09 | [DO NOT READ] Refused | | |

| Q29a | FBD_HPMEI | FBD_HPMED_DCQ | | | |
|--------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-----------|---------------|------------------------------------|--|--|
| [ASK IF FBD_ABLMED_DCQ=NO] | | | | | |
| At one month before [she/he] passed away, could [decedent's name] take [his/her] own medicine with some help (i.e., [he/she] was able to take medicine if someone prepared it for [him/her] or reminded [him/her] to take it)? | | | | | |
| DO NOT READ LIST, CODE ONLY ONE RESPONSE | | | | | |
| YES | | 01 | Yes | | |
| NO | | 02 | No | | |
| DK_NA | | 08 | [DO NOT READ] Don't know/No answer | | |
| REFUSED | | 09 | [DO NOT READ] Refused | | |



| Q29b | FBD_UNME | FBD_UNMED_DCQ | | | |
|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|----------------|---------------|------------------------------------|--|--|
| [ASK IF FBD_HPMED_DCQ=NO] | | | | | |
| At one month before [she/he] passed away, was [decedent's name] completely unable to take [his/her] own medicine? | | | | | |
| DO NOT R | EAD LIST, CODE | ONLY O | NE RESPONSE | | |
| YES | | 01 | Yes | | |
| NO | | 02 | No | | |
| DK_NA | | 08 | [DO NOT READ] Don't know/No answer | | |
| REFUSED | | 09 | [DO NOT READ] Refused | | |

| Q30 | FBD_ABLMO_DCQ | | | |
|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|---------------|----|------------------------------------|--|
| [ASK IF FBD_CONSC_DCQ=YES] | | | | |
| At one month before [she/he] passed away, could [decedent's name] handle [his/her] own money without help (i.e., [he/she] wrote cheques, paid bills, etc.)? | | | | |
| DO NOT READ LIST, CODE ONLY ONE RESPONSE | | | | |
| YES | | 01 | Yes | |
| NO | | 02 | No | |
| DK_NA | | 08 | [DO NOT READ] Don't know/No answer | |
| REFUSED | | 09 | [DO NOT READ] Refused | |

| Q30a | FBD_HPMO | _DCQ | |
|----------------|----------------|--------|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| [ASK IF FE | BD_ABLMO_DCQ | =NO] | |
| help (i.e., [I | | | away, could [decedent's name] handle [his/her] own money with some by buying but needed help with managing [his/her] chequebook or |
| DO NOT R | EAD LIST, CODE | ONLY O | NE RESPONSE |
| YES | | 01 | Yes |
| NO | | 02 | No |
| DK_NA | | 08 | [DO NOT READ] Don't know/No answer |
| REFUSED | | 09 | [DO NOT READ] Refused |

COPYRIGHT PROTECTED - DO NOT DISTRIBUTE

Page 28 of 36



| Q30b | FBD_UNMO | _DCQ | |
|-------------------------|----------------|----------|-------------------------------------------------------------------|
| [ASK IF FBD_ | HPMO_DCQ= | NO] | |
| At one month own money? | before [she/he |] passed | away, was [decedent's name] completely unable to handle [his/her] |
| DO NOT REA | D LIST, CODE | ONLY O | NE RESPONSE |
| YES | | 01 | Yes |
| NO | | 02 | No |
| DK_NA | | 08 | [DO NOT READ] Don't know/No answer |
| REFUSED | | 09 | [DO NOT READ] Refused |

FBD_END



About the Main Caregiver (MCG)

| Q31 | MCG_RESP | OND_DC | Q |
|-----------------------------|-----------------------------------|------------|-----------------------------------------------------------------------|
| [ALWAYS AS | K] | | |
| | alth care persor ame] passed a | | you the person who provided the most care in the final 1 month before |
| NOTE: If dece personnel' | edent had a pe | rsonal si | upport worker or other paid help, please count that as 'health care |
| | | | |
| | D LIST, CODE | ONLY O | NE RESPONSE |
| DO NOT REA | D LIST, CODE | ONLY O | NE RESPONSE Yes |
| | D LIST, CODE | 81,200,001 | |
| YES | | 01 | Yes |
| YES NO | | 01 02 | Yes No |

| Q31a | MCG_MOST_DO | Q | |
|-------------------|-------------------------------------------------|-------|--------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| [ASK IF MO | CG_RESPOND_DCQ | YES] | |
| | health care personnel, nonth before [he/she] | | as the person who provided the most care for [decedent's name] in daway? |
| DO NOT R | EAD LIST, CODE ON | LY ON | E RESPONSE |
| SPOUSE | | 01 | Husband/wife |
| COMMON | LAW | 02 | Common-law partner |
| PARENT | | 03 | Father/mother |
| CHILD | | 04 | Son/daughter |
| SIBLING | | 05 | Brother/sister |
| GRAND_P | ARENT | 06 | Grandfather/grandmother |
| GRAND_C | HILD | 07 | Grandson/granddaughter |
| PARENT_II | N_LAW | 08 | Father-in-law/mother-in-law |
| CHILD_IN_ | CHILD_IN_LAW | | Son-in-law/daughter-in-law |
| SIBLING_IN | N_LAW | 10 | Brother-in-law/sister-in-law |
| OTHER_RE | ELATIVE ST_ORSP_DCQ) | 11 | Other relative (specify:) |
| FRIEND | | 12 | Friend |
| NEIGHBOU | JR | 13 | Neighbour |
| OTHER (MCG_MOS | ST_OTSP_DCQ) | 97 | Other (please specify:) |
| DK_NA | | 98 | [DO NOT READ] Don't know/No answer |
| REFUSED | | 99 | [DO NOT READ] Refused |
| | | | |

MCG_END

COPYRIGHT PROTECTED - DO NOT DISTRIBUTE

Page 30 of 36



Q32

[ALWAYS ASK]

PPD_SDM_OT_DCQ

(PPD_SDM_OTSP_DCQ)
PPD_SDM_DK_NA_DCQ

PPD_SDM_REFUSED_DCQ

Decedent Questionnaire (Tracking and Comprehensive) v1.2, 2018Jun13 COPYRIGHT PROTECTED – DO NOT DISTRIBUTE

Participant's Health Care Preferences and Decisions (PPD)

Now I would like to ask you a few questions concerning **[decedent's name]**'s health care preferences. This information is useful to understand the types of decisions people make about their end of life.

PPD_ARRANGE_DCQ

| 1.77 | t's name] made do this for [him/l | _ | ements to have someone make health care decisions in case [he/she] |
|-----------------------------------------------|--------------------------------------|----------------|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| 'HEALTH CAF UNDERGO, W | RE DECISIONS' | REFER MEDIC | S TO DECISIONS THAT ARE MADE ABOUT WHAT TREATMENT TO ATIONS TO TAKE, WHETHER TO BE VACCINATED, ETC. NE RESPONSE |
| YES | , | 01 | Yes |
| NO | | 02 | No |
| DK_NA | DK_NA | | [DO NOT READ] Don't know/No answer |
| REFUSED | | 09 | [DO NOT READ] Refused |
| [ALWAYS AS Who would hat [him/her]self? | ve made health o | | cisions for [decedent's name] if [he/she] was unable to do this for |
| DO NOT REAL | D LIST, CODE N | IUTLIP | LE RESPONSES |
| PPD_SDM_SF | _DCQ | 01 | Spouse |
| PPD_SDM_SI | _DCQ | 02 | Sibling |
| PPD_SDM_CH | | 03 | Children |
| PPD_SDM_FN (PPD_SDM_F | | 04 | Other family (specify:) |
| PPD SDM NA | DCQ | 96 | Not applicable |

Other (please specify:

[DO NOT READ] Refused

[DO NOT READ] Don't know/No answer

COPYRIGHT PROTECTED - DO NOT DISTRIBUTE

97

98

99



| Q34 | PPD_LEGAL | _DCQ | | | |
|------------|--------------------------------------|------------|----------------------------------------------------------------------------|--|--|
| [ASK IF PP | D_ARRANGE_D | CQ=YES | I | | |
| | dent's name] form Il care, etc.)? | nalized [h | is/her] health care decisions in a legal document (i.e., power of attorney | | |
| DO NOT R | EAD LIST, CODE | ONLY O | NE RESPONSE | | |
| YES | | 01 | Yes | | |
| NO | | 02 No | | | |
| DK_NA | | 08 | [DO NOT READ] Don't know/No answer | | |
| REFUSED | | 09 | [DO NOT READ] Refused | | |
| <u>.</u> | | | | | |
| Q35 | PPD_ELD_D | CQ | | | |

| Q35 | PPD_ELD_D | CQ | |
|------------------------------|--------------|-----------|----------------------------------------------------------------|
| [ALWAYS ASH | q | | |
| Did [decedent' | s name] make | e arrange | ments for someone to make end-of-life decisions for [him/her]? |
| 'END-OF-LIFE STAY ON LIFE | | | DICES SUCH AS WHETHER TO BE RESUSCITATED, WHETHER TO |
| DO NOT READ | LIST, CODE | ONLY O | NE RESPONSE |
| YES | | 01 | Yes |
| NO | | 02 | No |
| DK_NA | | 08 | [DO NOT READ] Don't know/No answer |
| REFUSED | | 09 | [DO NOT READ] Refused |

| Q35a | PPD_ELDSUB_D | CQ | |
|-------------------------|-----------------------------|---------|----------------------------------------------------------------|
| [ALWAYS | ASK] | | |
| Who would [him/her]s | | decisio | ns for [decedent's name] if [he/she] was unable to do this for |
| DO NOT R | EAD LIST, CODE MUL | TIPLE | RESPONSES |
| PPD_ELDS | SUB_SP_DCQ | 01 | Spouse |
| PPD_ELDS | SUB_SI_DCQ | 02 | Siblings |
| PPD_ELDS | SUB_CH_DCQ | 03 | Children |
| | SUB_FM_DCQ SUB_FMSP_DCQ) | 04 | Other family (specify:) |
| PPD_ELDS | SUB_NA_DCQ | 96 | Not applicable |
| 이 그렇게 뭐하느 뭐 하셨다. 이 그리 | SUB_OT_DCQ SUB_OTSP_DCQ) | 97 | Other (please specify:) |
| PPD_ELDS | SUB_DK_NA_DCQ | 98 | [DO NOT READ] Don't know/No answer |
| PPD ELDS | SUB REFUSED DCQ | 99 | [DO NOT READ] Refused |

COPYRIGHT PROTECTED - DO NOT DISTRIBUTE

Page 32 of 36



| Q36 | PPD_ELDLE | GAL_DC | Q |
|-------------------------------|------------------|------------|--------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| [ASK IF PPE | _ELD_DCQ=YE | :S] | |
| Had [decede living will.)? | ent's name] form | nalized wh | no would make [his/her] end-of-life decisions in a legal document (i.e., |
| DO NOT RE | AD LIST, CODE | ONLY O | NE RESPONSE |
| YES | | 01 | Yes |
| NO | | 02 | No |
| DK_NA | | 08 | [DO NOT READ] Don't know/No answer |
| REFUSED | | 09 | [DO NOT READ] Refused |

PPD_END



Quality of Death and Dying (QDD)

I would like to ask you a few questions about **[decedent's name]**'s death and the week leading up to his/her death. Some people find these questions distressing. I ask them because they are issues that are important to people near or at the time of death. I am asking for your opinion of **[decedent's name]**'s situation. These questions may not be relevant to **[him/her]**, but I have to ask these of everybody in order to be consistent.

| Q37 | QDD_PEACE | E_DCQ | |
|------------------|-----------------|------------|--------------------------------------------------------|
| [ALWAYS ASK | ij | | |
| In the last week | of [his/her] li | fe, do you | u feel that [decedent's name] was at peace with dying? |
| DO NOT READ | LIST, CODE | ONLY O | NE RESPONSE |
| YES | | 01 | Yes |
| SOMEWHAT | | 02 | Somewhat |
| NO | | 03 | No |
| NOT_APPLICA | BLE | 96 | Not applicable |
| DK_NA | | 98 | [DO NOT READ] Don't know/No answer |
| REFUSED | | 99 | [DO NOT READ] Refused |

| Q38 | QDD_DIGNI | TY_DCQ | |
|---------------------------|-----------------|------------|----------------------------------------------------------------------|
| [ALWAYS ASK | q | | |
| In the last week respect? | of [his/her] li | fe, do you | I feel that [decedent's name] maintained [his/her] dignity and self- |
| DO NOT READ | LIST, CODE | ONLY O | NE RESPONSE |
| YES | | 01 | Yes |
| SOMEWHAT | | 02 | Somewhat |
| NO | | 03 | No |
| NOT_APPLICA | BLE | 96 | Not applicable |
| DK_NA | | 98 | [DO NOT READ] Don't know/No answer |
| REFUSED | | 99 | [DO NOT READ] Refused |



| Q39 [ALWAYS ASK In the last week | • | 300 (300 d d d d d d d d d d d d d d d d d d | u feel that [decedent's name] had [his/her] pain under control? |
|-----------------------------------|-----------------|----------------------------------------------|-----------------------------------------------------------------|
| | • | fe, do you | u feel that [decedent's name] had [his/her] pain under control? |
| In the last week | of [his/her] li | fe, do you | u feel that [decedent's name] had [his/her] pain under control? |
| | | | |
| DO NOT READ | LIST, CODE | ONLY O | NE RESPONSE |
| YES | | 01 | Yes |
| SOMEWHAT | | 02 | Somewhat |
| NO | | 03 | No |
| NOT_APPLICA | BLE | 96 | Not applicable |
| DK_NA | | 98 | [DO NOT READ] Don't know/No answer |
| REFUSED | | 99 | [DO NOT READ] Refused |

| Q40 C | DD_LOC_DCC | 2 | | | |
|------------------------------------------|---------------------|--------|------------------------------------------------------------|--|--|
| [ALWAYS ASK] | | | | | |
| In the last week o | f [his/her] life, o | do you | feel that [decedent's name] died where [he/she] wanted to? | | |
| DO NOT READ LIST, CODE ONLY ONE RESPONSE | | | | | |
| YES | | 01 | Yes | | |
| NO | | 02 | No | | |
| NOT_APPLICABL | .E | 96 | Not applicable | | |
| DK_NA | | 98 | [DO NOT READ] Don't know/No answer | | |
| REFUSED | | 99 | [DO NOT READ] Refused | | |

| Q41 | DDQ_PAD_I | DCQ | | | | |
|----------------------------------------------------------|-----------------------------|---------|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|--|--|--|
| [ASK IF DSD_ | DECLINE_DC | Q≠SUDD | EN] | | | |
| Did [decedent's name] consider physician-assisted death? | | | | | | |
| person. This or taking med | does not inclu lication. | de remo | ers to the administration of drugs by a doctor to cause death in a val of life support, or providing support for someone to stop eating | | | |
| YES | J 2,01, 00D2 | 01 | Yes | | | |
| NO | | 02 | No | | | |
| NOT_APPLICA | ABLE | 96 | Not applicable | | | |
| DK NA | | 98 | [DO NOT READ] Don't know/No answer | | | |

COPYRIGHT PROTECTED - DO NOT DISTRIBUTE

REFUSED

Page 35 of 36

99 [DO NOT READ] Refused



| Q42 | DDQ_PADHPN_DC | cQ . |
|---------------------------------------------------|-------------------------------------------------------|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| [ASK IF DSE | | DDEN] |
| Did a physici | an-assisted death take | place? |
| NOTF: Phys | ician-assisted death r | efers to the administration of drugs by a doctor to cause death in a |
| person. This or taking me | does not include rem | noval of life support, or providing support for someone to stop eating |
| person. This or taking me | does not include rendedication. | ONE RESPONSE |
| person. This or taking me | does not include remedication. AD LIST, CODE ONLY | oval of life support, or providing support for someone to stop eating ONE RESPONSE |
| person. This or taking me DO NOT REA YES | does not include remedication. AD LIST, CODE ONLY 0 | ONE RESPONSE 1 Yes |

| Q43 | DDQ_ADDINFO | _DCC | 2 |
|--------------|----------------------|--------|---------------------------------------------------------------|
| [ALWAYS A | ASK] | | |
| Is there any | thing else you would | like m | ne to know about [decedent's name]'s end of life and passing? |
| | | | |
| RECORD R | ESPONSE VERBAT | IM | |
| DK_NA | ESPONSE VERBAT | O8 | [DO NOT READ] Don't know/No answer |

[Mr./Ms./Miss/Mrs.] [Responder's Name], thank you very much for sharing this information with me. Knowing about the situation surrounding [Participant's Name]'s death will be very helpful to researchers who are using CLSA data to investigate aging in Canada. I really appreciate you taking the time to give us this information.

If you have any need to contact the CLSA again, please feel free to call the toll-free number 1-866-999-8303, or email at info@clsa-elcv.ca. We also have a website www.clsa-elcv.ca where we provide updates about the study and the research being done with the data we are collecting.

Thank you again.

END

COPYRIGHT PROTECTED - DO NOT DISTRIBUTE

Page 36 of 36

References

- 1. Statistics Canada. Older adults and population aging statistics 2024. Available from: https://www.statcan.gc.ca/en/subjects-start/older adults and population aging.
- 2. Statistics Canada. Population Projections for Canada, Provinces and Territories 2021-2068 2023. Available from: https://www150.statcan.gc.ca/n1/pub/91-520-x/91-520-x2022001-eng.htm.
- 3. Ward-Griffin C, McWilliam CL, Oudshoorn A. Relational experiences of family caregivers providing home-based end-of-life care. *J Fam Nurs*. 2012;18(4):491-516.
- 4. Heyland DK, Dodek P, Rocker G, Groll D, Gafni A, Pichora D, et al. What matters most in end-of-life care: perceptions of seriously ill patients and their family members. *CMAJ*. 2006;174(5):627-33.
- 5. Wilson DM, Shen, Y., Errasti-Ibarrondo, B., & Birch, S. . The location of death and dying across Canada: A study illustrating the socio-political context of death and dying. *Societies*. 2018;8(4):112.
- 6. Thurston AJ, Wilson DM, Hewitt JA. Current End-of-Life Care Needs and Care Practices in Acute Care Hospitals. *Nurs Res Pract*. 2011;2011:869302.
- 7. Statistics Canada. Table 13-10-0715-01 Life expectancy and other elements of the life table, Canada. 2023. Available from: https://www150.statcan.gc.ca/t1/tbl1/en/tv.action?pid=1310071501.
- 8. Ali M, Capel M, Jones G, Gazi T. The importance of identifying preferred place of death. *BMJ Support Palliat Care*. 2019;9(1):84-91.
- 9. Arnold E, Finucane AM, Oxenham D. Preferred place of death for patients referred to a specialist palliative care service. *BMJ Support Palliat Care*. 2015;5(3):294-6.
- 10. Gomes B, Higginson IJ, Calanzani N, Cohen J, Deliens L, Daveson BA, et al. Preferences for place of death if faced with advanced cancer: a population survey in England, Flanders, Germany, Italy, the Netherlands, Portugal and Spain. *Ann Oncol*. 2012;23(8):2006-15.
- 11. Higginson IJ, Sen-Gupta GJ. Place of care in advanced cancer: a qualitative systematic literature review of patient preferences. *J Palliat Med*. 2000;3(3):287-300.
- 12. Huitema AA, Daoust A, Anderson K, Poon S, Virani S, White M, et al. Optimal Usage of Sacubitril/Valsartan for the Treatment of Heart Failure: The Importance of Optimizing Heart Failure Care in Canada. *CJC Open*. 2020;2(5):321-7.
- 13. Health Canada. Framework on Palliative Care in Canada. 2018. Available from: https://www.canada.ca/en/health-canada/services/health-care-system/reports-publications/palliative-care/framework-palliative-care-canada.html.
- 14. McNeil SA, Qizilbash N, Ye J, Gray S, Zanotti G, Munson S, et al. A Retrospective Study of the Clinical Burden of Hospitalized All-Cause and Pneumococcal Pneumonia in Canada. *Can Respir J*. 2016;2016:3605834.

- 15. Payne G, Laporte A, Foot DK, Coyte PC. Temporal trends in the relative cost of dying: evidence from Canada. *Health Policy*. 2009;90(2-3):270-6.
- 16. O'Brien MB, Johnston GM, Gao J, Dewar R. End-of-life care for nursing home residents dying from cancer in Nova Scotia, Canada, 2000-2003. *Support Care Cancer*. 2007;15(9):1015-21.
- 17. Leeb K, Morris K, Kasman N. Dying of cancer in Canada's acute care facilities. *Healthc Q*. 2005;8(3):26-8.
- 18. Heyland DK, Lavery JV, Tranmer JE, Shortt SE, Taylor SJ. Dying in Canada: is it an institutionalized, technologically supported experience? *J Palliat Care*. 2000;16 Suppl:S10-6.
- 19. Gallagher E, Marshall D. Framework on Palliative Care in Canada: Do we have a broad enough lens? *Can Fam Physician*. 2020;66(9):642-3.
- 20. Collier R. Access to palliative care varies widely across Canada. *CMAJ*. 2011;183(2):E87-8.
- 21. Wilson DM, Truman CD, Thomas R, Fainsinger R, Kovacs-Burns K, Froggatt K, et al. The rapidly changing location of death in Canada, 1994-2004. *Soc Sci Med*. 2009;68(10):1752-8.
- 22. Funk LM, Mackenzie CS, Cherba M, Del Rosario N, Krawczyk M, Rounce A, et al. Where would Canadians prefer to die? Variation by situational severity, support for family obligations, and age in a national study. *BMC Palliat Care*. 2022;21(1):139.
- 23. Laupacis A. Home-based palliative care in Canada: time for this to be an option for everyone. *CMAJ*. 2022;194(37):E1290-E1.
- 24. Canadian Institute for Health Information. Access to Palliative Care in Canada, 2023. Ottawa, ON: CIHI; 2023. 2023. Available from: https://www.cihi.ca/sites/default/files/document/access-to-palliative-care-in-canada-2023-report-en.pdf.
- 25. Health Canada. Palliative care 2023. Available from: https://www.canada.ca/en/health-canada/services/health-services-benefits/palliative-care.html.
- 26. Fowler R, Hammer M. End-of-life care in Canada. Clin Invest Med. 2013;36(3):E127-32.
- 27. World Health Organization. Palliative care 2020. Available from: https://www.who.int/news-room/fact-sheets/detail/palliative-care.
- 28. Heyland DK LJ, Tranmer J, Shortt SED, Queen's/KGH End of Life Research Working Group. The final days: An analysis of the dying experience in Ontario. Annals of the Royal College of Physicians and Surgeons of Canada 2000;33:356-61.
- 29. Canadian Institute for Health Information. End-of-Life Hospital Care for Cancer Patients 2013. Available from:

https://secure.cihi.ca/free products/Cancer Report EN web April2013.pdf.

30. Somogyi-Zalud E, Zhong Z, Hamel MB, Lynn J. The use of life-sustaining treatments in hospitalized persons aged 80 and older. *J Am Geriatr Soc.* 2002;50(5):930-4.

- 31. Williams AM, Crooks VA, Whitfield K, Kelley ML, Richards JL, DeMiglio L, et al. Tracking the evolution of hospice palliative care in Canada: a comparative case study analysis of seven provinces. *BMC Health Serv Res*. 2010;10:147.
- 32. Quach BI, Qureshi D, Talarico R, Hsu AT, Tanuseputro P. Comparison of End-of-Life Care Between Recent Immigrants and Long-standing Residents in Ontario, Canada. *JAMA Netw Open*. 2021;4(11):e2132397.
- 33. Khan AF, Seow H, Sutradhar R, Peacock S, Chan KK, Burge F, et al. Quality of End-of-Life Cancer Care in Canada: A 12-Year Retrospective Analysis of Three Provinces' Administrative Health Care Data Evaluating Changes over Time. *Curr Oncol*. 2021;28(6):4673-85.
- 34. Carter C, Leanza F, Mohammed S, Upshur REG, Kontos P. A rapid scoping review of end-of-life conversations with frail older adults in Canada. *Can Fam Physician*. 2021;67(11):e298-e305.
- 35. Webber C, Chan R, Scott M, Brown C, Spruin S, Hsu AT, et al. Delivery of Palliative Care in Acute Care Hospitals: A Population-Based Retrospective Cohort Study Describing the Level of Involvement and Timing of Inpatient Palliative Care in the Last Year of Life. *J Palliat Med*. 2021;24(7):1000-10.
- 36. Pakseresht M, Baraz S, Rassouli M, Rejeh N, Rostami S, Mojen LK. A Comparison of Symptom Management for Children with Cancer in Iran and in the Selected Countries: A Comparative Study. *Indian J Palliat Care*. 2018;24(4):451-8.
- 37. Sirianni G. A Public Health Approach to Palliative Care in the Canadian Context. *Am J Hosp Palliat Care*. 2020;37(7):492-6.
- 38. Institute of Medicine. In: Field MJ, Cassel CK, editors. Approaching Death: Improving Care at the End of Life. Washington (DC)1997.
- 39. Cohen LM, Poppel DM, Cohn GM, Reiter GS. A very good death: measuring quality of dying in end-stage renal disease. *J Palliat Med*. 2001;4(2):167-72.
- 40. Gazelle G. A good death: not just an abstract concept. J Clin Oncol. 2001;19(3):917-8.
- 41. Hopkinson J, Hallett C. Good death? An exploration of newly qualified nurses' understanding of good death. *Int J Palliat Nurs*. 2002;8(11):532-9.
- 42. Feinmann J. Breaking down the barriers to a good death. Lancet. 2002;360(9348):1846.
- 43. Castledine G. What constitutes a 'good death'? *Br J Nurs*. 2010;19(22):1445.
- 44. Lee E, Sussman T, Kaasalainen S, Durepos P, McCleary L, Wickson-Griffiths A, et al. The relationship between caregivers' perceptions of end-of-life care in long-term care and a good resident death. *Palliat Support Care*. 2020;18(6):683-90.
- 45. Emanuel EJ, Emanuel LL. The promise of a good death. *Lancet*. 1998;351 Suppl 2:SII21-9.
- 46. Mah K, Hales S, Weerakkody I, Liu L, Fernandes S, Rydall A, et al. Measuring the quality of dying and death in advanced cancer: Item characteristics and factor structure of the Quality of Dying and Death Questionnaire. *Palliat Med.* 2019;33(3):369-80.

- 47. Gutierrez-Sanchez D, Gomez-Garcia R, Rosello MLM, Cuesta-Vargas AI. The Quality of Dying and Death of Advanced Cancer Patients in Palliative Care and Its Association With Place of Death and Quality of Care. *J Hosp Palliat Nurs*. 2021;23(3):264-70.
- 48. Falconer J, Couture F, Demir KK, Lang M, Shefman Z, Woo M. Perceptions and intentions toward medical assistance in dying among Canadian medical students. *BMC Med Ethics*. 2019;20(1):22.
- 49. De Roo ML, Miccinesi G, Onwuteaka-Philipsen BD, Van Den Noortgate N, Van den Block L, Bonacchi A, et al. Actual and preferred place of death of home-dwelling patients in four European countries: making sense of quality indicators. *PLoS One*. 2014;9(4):e93762.
- 50. Best M, Butow P, Olver I. The doctor's role in helping dying patients with cancer achieve peace: a qualitative study. *Palliat Med.* 2014;28(9):1139-45.
- 51. Teno JM, Clarridge BR, Casey V, Welch LC, Wetle T, Shield R, et al. Family perspectives on end-of-life care at the last place of care. *JAMA*. 2004;291(1):88-93.
- 52. Steinhauser KE, Christakis NA, Clipp EC, McNeilly M, McIntyre L, Tulsky JA. Factors considered important at the end of life by patients, family, physicians, and other care providers. *JAMA*. 2000;284(19):2476-82.
- 53. Patrick DL, Curtis, J. R., Engelberg, R. A., Nielsen, E., & McCown, E. . Measuring and improving the quality of dying and death. *Annals of internal medicine*. 2003;139(5_Part_2):410-5.
- 54. Figueiredo CS, Ferreira EF, Assis MG. Death and Dying in Long-Term Care Facilities: The Perception of Occupational Therapists. *Omega (Westport)*. 2023;87(1):177-93.
- 55. O'Neill J. A peaceful death. BMJ. 1999;319(7205):327.
- 56. West E, Moore K, Kupeli N, Sampson EL, Nair P, Aker N, et al. Rapid review of decision-making for place of care and death in older people: lessons for COVID-19. *Age Ageing*. 2021;50(2):294-306.
- 57. Venkatasalu MR, Seymour JE, Arthur A. Dying at home: a qualitative study of the perspectives of older South Asians living in the United Kingdom. *Palliat Med*. 2014;28(3):264-72.
- 58. Chen C, Lai X, Zhao W, Chen M. A good death from the perspective of healthcare providers from the internal medicine department in Shanghai: A qualitative study. *Int J Nurs Sci*. 2022;9(2):236-42.
- 59. Trakoolngamden B, Monkong S, Chaiviboontham S, Satitvipawee P, Runglodvatana Y. Effect of a Peaceful End-of-Life Care Program on Perceived Good Death in People With Advanced Cancer and Their Family Caregivers. *J Hosp Palliat Nurs*. 2025.
- 60. Martin T, Nolen-Vesterlund M, McCauley R. Every Dying Patient Should Experience a Peaceful Death: A Mixed-Methods Approach to Assessing the Benefits of Palliative Care Training on Nursing Practice. *J Hosp Palliat Nurs*. 2022.

- 61. Koenig HG. Religion, spirituality, and health: the research and clinical implications. *ISRN Psychiatry*. 2012;2012:278730.
- 62. Lin TY, Yu HW. Spatial Analysis of Home and Community-Based Services and Number of Deaths Among Older Adults in Taiwan. *J Appl Gerontol*. 2024;43(3):261-75.
- 63. Bassi I, Pastorello S, Guerrieri A, Giancotti G, Cuomo AM, Rizzelli C, et al. Early palliative care program in idiopathic pulmonary fibrosis patients favors at-home and hospice deaths, reduces unplanned medical visits, and prolongs survival: A pilot study. *Eur J Intern Med*. 2024;128:81-6.
- 64. Archibald N, Bakal JA, Richman-Eisenstat J, Kalluri M. Early Integrated Palliative Care Bundle Impacts Location of Death in Interstitial Lung Disease: A Pilot Retrospective Study. *Am J Hosp Palliat Care*. 2021;38(2):104-13.
- 65. Costa V, Earle CC, Esplen MJ, Fowler R, Goldman R, Grossman D, et al. The determinants of home and nursing home death: a systematic review and meta-analysis. *BMC Palliat Care*. 2016;15:8.
- 66. Grande G, Stajduhar K, Aoun S, Toye C, Funk L, Addington-Hall J, et al. Supporting lay carers in end of life care: current gaps and future priorities. *Palliat Med*. 2009;23(4):339-44.
- 67. Wright AA, Zhang B, Ray A, Mack JW, Trice E, Balboni T, et al. Associations between end-of-life discussions, patient mental health, medical care near death, and caregiver bereavement adjustment. *JAMA*. 2008;300(14):1665-73.
- 68. Cross SH, Anderson DM, Cox CE, Agarwal S, Haines KL. Trends in Location of Death Among Older Adult Americans After Falls. *Gerontol Geriatr Med*. 2022;8:23337214221098897.
- 69. Teno JM, Gozalo PL, Bynum JP, Leland NE, Miller SC, Morden NE, et al. Change in end-of-life care for Medicare beneficiaries: site of death, place of care, and health care transitions in 2000, 2005, and 2009. *JAMA*. 2013;309(5):470-7.
- 70. Li M, Rodin G. Medical Assistance in Dying. N Engl J Med. 2017;377(9):897-8.
- 71. Oczkowski SJW, Crawshaw D, Austin P, Versluis D, Kalles-Chan G, Kekewich M, et al. How We Can Improve the Quality of Care for Patients Requesting Medical Assistance in Dying: A Qualitative Study of Health Care Providers. *J Pain Symptom Manage*. 2021;61(3):513-21 e8.
- 72. Frolic A, Swinton M, Oliphant A, Murray L, Miller P. Access Isn't Enough: Evaluating the Quality of a Hospital Medical Assistance in Dying Program. *HEC Forum*. 2022;34(4):429-55.
- 73. Hashemi N, Amos E, Lokuge B. Quality of Bereavement for Caregivers of Patients Who Died by Medical Assistance in Dying at Home and the Factors Impacting Their Experience: A Qualitative Study. *J Palliat Med*. 2021;24(9):1351-7.
- 74. Dion S, Wiebe E, Kelly M. Quality of care with telemedicine for medical assistance in dying eligibility assessments: a mixed-methods study. *CMAJ Open*. 2019;7(4):E721-E9.
- 75. Chochinov HM. Getting MAD (Medical Aid in Dying) in Canada. *Palliat Support Care*. 2014;12(6):423-4.
- 76. Schuklenk U. Assisted Dying in Canada. *Healthc Pap.* 2014;14(1):38-43.

- 77. Thangarasa T, Hales S, Tong E, An E, Selby D, Isenberg-Grzeda E, et al. A Race to the End: Family Caregivers' Experience of Medical Assistance in Dying (MAiD)-a Qualitative Study. *J Gen Intern Med*. 2022;37(4):809-15.
- 78. Goldberg R, Nissim R, An E, Hales S. Impact of medical assistance in dying (MAiD) on family caregivers. *BMJ Support Palliat Care*. 2021;11(1):107-14.
- 79. Yan H, Bytautas J, Isenberg SR, Kaplan A, Hashemi N, Kornberg M, et al. Grief and bereavement of family and friends around medical assistance in dying: scoping review. *BMJ Support Palliat Care*. 2023;13(4):414-28.
- 80. Wiebe E, Green S, Wiebe K. Medical assistance in dying (MAiD) in Canada: practical aspects for healthcare teams. *Ann Palliat Med*. 2021;10(3):3586-93.
- 81. Shaw J, Harper L, Preston E, Wright A, Kelly M, Wiebe E. Perceptions and Experiences of Medical Assistance in Dying Among Illicit Substance Users and People Living in Poverty. *Omega (Westport)*. 2021;84(1):267-88.
- 82. Pesut B, Thorne S, Greig M. Shades of gray: Conscientious objection in medical assistance in dying. *Nurs Inq.* 2020;27(1):e12308.
- 83. Chandhoke G, Pond G, Levine O, Oczkowski S. Oncologists and medical assistance in dying: where do we stand? Results of a national survey of Canadian oncologists. *Curr Oncol*. 2020;27(5):263-9.
- 84. Brown J, Goodridge D, Thorpe L, Crizzle A. "What Is Right for Me, Is Not Necessarily Right for You": The Endogenous Factors Influencing Nonparticipation in Medical Assistance in Dying. *Qual Health Res.* 2021;31(10):1786-800.
- 85. Christie T, Li M. Medically assisted dying in Canada and unjust social conditions: a response to Wiebe and Mullin. *J Med Ethics*. 2024;50(6):423-4.
- 86. Selby D, Bean S, Isenberg-Grzeda E, Bioethics BHD, Nolen A. Medical Assistance in Dying (MAiD): A Descriptive Study From a Canadian Tertiary Care Hospital. *Am J Hosp Palliat Care*. 2020;37(1):58-64.
- 87. Martin T, Freeman S, Lalani N, Banner D. Qualities of the dying experience of persons who access medical assistance in dying: A scoping review. *Death Stud.* 2023;47(9):1033-43.
- 88. Driftmier P, Shaw J. Understanding the Policy Landscape Surrounding Medical Assistance in Dying in Canada's Federal Prison System. *J Correct Health Care*. 2022;28(2):75-9.
- 89. Silvius JL, Memon A, Arain M. Medical Assistance in Dying: Alberta Approach and Policy Analysis. *Can J Aging*. 2019;38(3):397-406.
- 90. Hales S, Zimmermann C, Rodin G. Review: the quality of dying and death: a systematic review of measures. *Palliat Med*. 2010;24(2):127-44.
- 91. Downey L, Curtis JR, Lafferty WE, Herting JR, Engelberg RA. The Quality of Dying and Death Questionnaire (QODD): empirical domains and theoretical perspectives. *J Pain Symptom Manage*. 2010;39(1):9-22.

- 92. Miyashita M, Morita T, Sato K, Hirai K, Shima Y, Uchitomi Y. Good death inventory: a measure for evaluating good death from the bereaved family member's perspective. *J Pain Symptom Manage*. 2008;35(5):486-98.
- 93. Puente-Fernandez D, Soto Felipe C, Mota-Romero E, Esteban-Burgos AA, Montoya-Juarez R, Roldan-Lopez de Hierro CB. Cultural adaptation and validation of the Quality of Dying in Long-term Care (QoD-LTC and QoD-LTC-C) scales by caregivers in nursing homes. *Psychogeriatrics*. 2023;23(6):1061-70.
- 94. Annells M, Koch T, Brown M. Client relevant care and quality of life: the trial of a Client Generated Index (CGI) tool for community nursing. *Int J Nurs Stud.* 2001;38(1):9-16.
- 95. Cohen SR, Mount BM, Bruera E, Provost M, Rowe J, Tong K. Validity of the McGill Quality of Life Questionnaire in the palliative care setting: a multi-centre Canadian study demonstrating the importance of the existential domain. *Palliat Med.* 1997;11(1):3-20.
- 96. Winkler I, Matschinger H, Angermeyer MC, Group W-O. [The WHOQOL-OLD]. *Psychother Psychosom Med Psychol*. 2006;56(2):63-9.
- 97. Anum A, Adjorlolo S, Akotia CS, de-Graft Aikins A. Validation of the multidimensional WHOQOL-OLD in Ghana: A study among population-based healthy adults in three ethnically different districts. *Brain Behav*. 2021;11(8):e02193.
- 98. Tiwari K, Kakkar R, Aggarwal P. Psychometric Properties of the Hindi Version of the World Health Organization Quality of Life Questionnaire-Older Adults (WHOQOL-OLD) Module in Dehradun, India. *Cureus*. 2023;15(8):e43985.
- 99. Van Biljon L, Nel P, Roos V. A partial validation of the WHOQOL-OLD in a sample of older people in South Africa. *Glob Health Action*. 2015;8:28209.
- 100. Urzua MA, Navarrete M. [Factor analysis of abbreviated versions of the WHOQoL-Old in Chilean older people]. *Rev Med Chil.* 2013;141(1):28-33.
- 101. Leplege A, Perret-Guillaume C, Ecosse E, Hervy MP, Ankri J, von Steinbuchel N. [A new instrument to measure quality of life in older people: The French version of the WHOQOL-OLD]. *Rev Med Interne*. 2013;34(2):78-84.
- 102. Lucas-Carrasco R, Laidlaw K, Power MJ. Suitability of the WHOQOL-BREF and WHOQOL-OLD for Spanish older adults. *Aging Ment Health*. 2011;15(5):595-604.
- 103. Eser S, Saatli G, Eser E, Baydur H, Fidaner C. [The reliability and validity of the Turkish Version of the World Health Organization Quality of Life Instrument-Older Adults Module (WHOQOL-Old)]. *Turk Psikiyatri Derg.* 2010;21(1):37-48.
- 104. Fleck MP, Chachamovich E, Trentini C. Development and validation of the Portuguese version of the WHOQOL-OLD module. *Rev Saude Publica*. 2006;40(5):785-91.
- 105. Wang Y, Liu M, Chan WCH, Zhou J, Chi I. Validation of the Quality of Dying and Death Questionnaire among the Chinese populations. *Palliat Support Care*. 2021;19(6):694-701.

- 106. Gutierrez Sanchez D, Cuesta-Vargas AI. Cross-cultural adaptation and psychometric testing of the Quality of Dying and Death Questionnaire for the Spanish population. *Eur J Oncol Nurs*. 2018;33:8-13.
- 107. Perez-Cruz PE, Padilla Perez O, Bonati P, Thomsen Parisi O, Tupper Satt L, Gonzalez Otaiza M, et al. Validation of the Spanish Version of the Quality of Dying and Death Questionnaire (QODD-ESP) in a Home-Based Cancer Palliative Care Program and Development of the QODD-ESP-12. *J Pain Symptom Manage*. 2017;53(6):1042-9 e3.
- 108. Heckel M, Bussmann S, Stiel S, Ostgathe C, Weber M. Validation of the German Version of the Quality of Dying and Death Questionnaire for Health Professionals. *Am J Hosp Palliat Care*. 2016;33(8):760-9.
- 109. Hales S, Chiu A, Husain A, Braun M, Rydall A, Gagliese L, et al. The quality of dying and death in cancer and its relationship to palliative care and place of death. *J Pain Symptom Manage*. 2014;48(5):839-51.
- 110. Barbera L, Sussman J, Viola R, Husain A, Howell D, Librach SL, et al. Factors Associated with End-of-Life Health Service Use in Patients Dying of Cancer. *Healthc Policy*. 2010;5(3):e125-43.
- 111. Ko W, Miccinesi G, Beccaro M, Moreels S, Donker GA, Onwuteaka-Philipsen B, et al. Factors associated with fulfilling the preference for dying at home among cancer patients: the role of general practitioners. *J Palliat Care*. 2014;30(3):141-50.
- 112. Tomlinson E, Stott J. Assisted dying in dementia: a systematic review of the international literature on the attitudes of health professionals, patients, carers and the public, and the factors associated with these. *Int J Geriatr Psychiatry*. 2015;30(1):10-20.
- 113. Wen FH, Chou WC, Huang CC, Hu TH, Chuang LP, Tang ST. Factors Associated With Quality-of-Dying-and-Death Classes Among Critically III Patients. *JAMA Netw Open*. 2024;7(7):e2420388.
- 114. Gahramani S, Mahmoudi M, Nouri, Valiee S. Factors associated with the quality of dying and death and missed nursing care. *Int J Palliat Nurs*. 2024;30(4):190-8.
- 115. Raina PS, Wolfson C, Kirkland SA, Griffith LE, Oremus M, Patterson C, et al. The Canadian longitudinal study on aging (CLSA). *Can J Aging*. 2009;28(3):221-9.
- 116. Raina P WC KS. Canadian Longitudinal Study on Aging (CLSA) Protocol Available from: https://www.clsa-elcv.ca/researchers#content399.
- 117. Raina P, Wolfson C, Kirkland S, Griffith LE, Balion C, Cossette B, et al. Cohort Profile: The Canadian Longitudinal Study on Aging (CLSA). *Int J Epidemiol*. 2019;48(6):1752-3j.
- 118. Davies JM, Maddocks M, Chua KC, Demakakos P, Sleeman KE, Murtagh FEM. Socioeconomic position and use of hospital-based care towards the end of life: a mediation analysis using the English Longitudinal Study of Ageing. *Lancet Public Health*. 2021;6(3):e155-e63.

- 119. Stewart M, McDowell I, Hill G, Aylesworth R. Estimating antemortem cognitive status of deceased subjects in a longitudinal study of dementia. *Int Psychogeriatr*. 2001;13 Supp 1:99-106.
- 120. Canadian Longitudinal Study on Aging. Data collection: Decedent Interview Available from: https://www.clsa-elcv.ca/data-collection. Accessed [August 24, 2024].
- 121. von Elm E, Altman DG, Egger M, Pocock SJ, Gotzsche PC, Vandenbroucke JP, et al. The Strengthening the Reporting of Observational Studies in Epidemiology (STROBE) statement: guidelines for reporting observational studies. *Lancet*. 2007;370(9596):1453-7.

CHAPTER TWO

Peaceful Dying Among Canada's Elderly: An Analysis of the Canadian Longitudinal Study on

Aging

Summary

The second chapter of this thesis describes personal and end-of-life characteristics associated with proxy reports of decedents' experience of peace with dying. This study outlines that approximately 20% of older adults do not experience peace with dying and our findings highlight the need for increased public attention and healthcare emphasis on improving the experience of dying. We found that experiencing peace with dying is multifaceted, shaped by a combination of personal characteristics, end-of-life planning, and access to end-of-life predictability of the illness trajectory. Understanding personal characteristics that are associated with peaceful dying experiences may enable the development of interventions that more effectively meet individual end-of-life care needs, ultimately promoting a dignified and comfortable end-of-life experiences for older adults.

This study provides key insights into understanding peace with dying and unique contributions to end-of-life research. First, this is the first study to use newly released data from the Canadian Longitudinal Study on Aging on end-of-life characteristics. Second, this is the first study to assess end-of-life characteristics reported by proxy of decedents' experience at a national level for older adults across all disease categories. Lastly, our findings suggest that the expansion of palliative care services and more intentional advanced planning may enhance the

Ph.D. Thesis – K. Aryal; McMaster University – Health Research Methodology

experience of a peaceful death in Canada. These findings will inform national goal setting for dying and palliative care in Canada.

Citation

Aryal K, Jones A, Tanuseputro P, Griffith, LE, Hebert PC, Kirkland S, Cook DJ, Costa AP.

(*Accepted*). Peaceful Dying Among Canada's Elderly: An Analysis of the Canadian Longitudinal Study on Aging. *PloS One*.

Introduction: Death is universal, yet relatively little is known about how Canadians experience their death. Using novel decedent interview data from the Canadian Longitudinal Study on Aging we describe the prevalence and characteristics of peace with dying among older Canadians.

Methods: We conducted a secondary analysis of decedent interview data from the Canadian Longitudinal Study on Aging. Proxies of deceased Canadian Longitudinal Study on Aging participants reported on participants' end-of-life experiences between January 2012 to March 2022. We examined end-of-life characteristics and their association with proxy reports of experiencing peace with dying. We conducted regression analysis to explore the association between demographic and end-of-life characteristics and experiencing peace with dying. Results: Of 3,672 deceased participants, 1,287 (35.0%) had a completed decedent questionnaire and were included in the analysis. Respondents reported that two-thirds (66.0%) of the deceased experienced peace with dying and 17% did not experience peace with dying. The unadjusted odds of experiencing peace with dying were higher for those with an appointed power of attorney (OR 1.80; CI 1.39-2.33), those who died of cancer (OR 1.71; CI 1.27-2.30), those in hospice/receiving palliative care (OR 1.67; CI 1.19-2.37), individuals older than 75 years (OR 1.55; CI 1.04-2.30), or widowed (OR 1.53; CI 1.12-2.10). Widowhood (OR 1.51; CI 1.01-2.29), having an end-of-life SDM (OR 1.58; CI 1.14-2.17), and dying of cancer (OR 1.67; CI 1.19-2.23) increased the adjusted odds of dying with peace.

<u>Conclusions:</u> Close to 1 in 5 older Canadians may not experience peace with dying, which supports greater focus on improving the end-of-life care. Our findings suggest that advanced planning may enhance the experience of a peaceful death in Canada.

Introduction

Death holds profound significance as an inevitable event that marks the culmination of life's journey. Achieving a good quality of death is heavily influenced by the ability to experience peace with dying.^{1, 2} The concept of dying peacefully can involve physical comfort, emotional acceptance, and spiritual well-being.^{3, 4} From 2000 to 2013, the overall quality of death and dying experiences declined, highlighting the urgent need to understand and potentially improve the quality of the dying process.⁵

With Canada's population aged 85 and older projected to double by 2050, alongside a 25% increase in overall deaths, understanding the factors that influence peace with dying is crucial to improve the overall dying experience.^{6, 7} Religious beliefs, healthcare professionals' attitudes, and end-of-life care practices directly shape a person's experience of peace with dying.⁸⁻¹⁰ Significant pain during end-of-life or receiving minimal support that does not align with personal preferences, has been linked not experiencing peace with dying.^{11, 12} Despite the importance of dying with peace and dignity for individuals, caregivers, and healthcare providers,¹³ few population-based data sources in Canada explore the relationship between end-of-life characteristics and peace with dying.¹⁴⁻¹⁶ Identifying end-of-life characteristics associated with a peaceful death may allow older adults to experience a good quality of death and enable targeted improvements in care when these factors are not met.

Using newly released data from the Canadian Longitudinal Study on Aging we sought to describe the end-of-life characteristics associated with proxy reports of decedents' experience of peace with dying. Based on previous findings, we hypothesized that personal and end-of-life characteristics, such as dying of cancer is correlated with experiencing peace with dying, while

Ph.D. Thesis – K. Aryal; McMaster University – Health Research Methodology unexpected or unplanned deaths, such as those due to chronic illnesses or lack of an appointed decision-maker, decrease the likelihood of experiencing peace.

Methods:

Study Design and Data Source

We conducted a secondary analysis of decedent interview data from the Canadian Longitudinal Study on Aging (CLSA). The CLSA is a prospective cohort study platform with a national, stratified sample of 51,338 community-dwelling middle-aged and older adults, aged 45–85 years at baseline who are followed every 3 years. Previous reports have described the CLSA's design and methodology. To summarize, the CLSA comprises of the Tracking cohort, which includes participants randomly selected from all 10 Canadian provinces, and the Comprehensive cohort, which includes participants randomly selected from within a 25–50 km radius of one of 11 data collection sites located in British Columbia, Alberta, Manitoba, Ontario, Quebec, Nova Scotia, and Newfoundland. Both cohorts collect similar data, while the Comprehensive cohort also undergoes a more detailed physical assessments. Participant demographic and social characteristics at baseline are comparable to the 2011 Canadian census. To

Decedent Questionnaire

Next of kin or primary contact (most often identified by the CLSA participant at baseline) were contacted by mail once the CLSA received the confirmation of death from a family member, friend, or through provincial death records. Next of kin or primary contacts were then contacted via telephone two weeks after mailing to invite participation in a decedent interview.

Decedent questionnaires (available online)²⁰ were completed between September 2017 to

Ph.D. Thesis – K. Aryal; McMaster University – Health Research Methodology

March 2022 by telephone interview (French or English) with a trained CLSA decedent
interviewer. Interviews were completed 2 years after death on average (ranging between 10 days to 6.3 years), depending on respondent availability and release of the participant's deceased status.

<u>Participants</u>

CLSA participants who died between from January 6, 2012, to March 15, 2022, and for whom we had a completed decedent interview were included for analyses.

Peace with Dying

Respondents were asked whether they believed the deceased participant experienced peace with dying, defined as being at peace with the concept of dying during the last week of their life. There were six possible response options: 1) yes, they experienced peace with dying, 2) they were 'somewhat' at peace with dying, 3) they did not experience peace with dying, 4) this question is not applicable, 5) they don't know if the deceased participants experienced peace with dying, and 6) refused to answer the question. We used 1) yes, they experienced peace with dying, as the dependent variable in the analyses.

Statistical Analysis

We examined participant and end-of-life characteristics from the decedent questionnaire, including the location of death, cause of death, arrangements for health care decision-making, and arrangements for end-of-life care decision-making. Descriptive summaries were generated to characterize participant and end-of-life characteristics and compare between participants with a complete and incomplete decedent interview. We also compared

Ph.D. Thesis – K. Aryal; McMaster University – Health Research Methodology the participant sociodemographic characteristics from both the CLSA and Statistics Canada for deceased Canadians.

We used a correlation matrix and computed the variance inflation factor (VIF) to examine multicollinearity among end-of-life and participant characteristics. We performed unadjusted logistic regression to estimate associations with peace with dying and multivariable logistic regression to determine adjusted associations. We reported the area under the receiver operating curve to assess model discrimination. We performed a subgroup analysis by sex, between those dying of cancer compared to those dying of other causes, and between time of death to time of decedent interview, to examine differences in the associations with dying with peace.

Ethics Approval

This secondary analysis was approved by the Hamilton Integrated Research Ethics Board (2023-16023-C).

Results:

There were 3,672 CLSA participants who died between 2012-2022, and 1,287 (35.0%) had a completed decedent questionnaire. CLSA decedents with a completed decedent questionnaire were on average 73.6 year of age at death, 62.7% were married or in a common-law relationship, 39.7% died of cancer, and 49.0% died in hospital. Deceased CLSA participants with a completed decedent interview were more likely to be male, older, married, and identify a religious affiliation compared to those without a decedent interview (**Table 1**). CLSA deceased participants were older at death, more likely to be married or in a common-law relationship, less likely to have died of cancer, and less likely to have died in hospital compared to the

Ph.D. Thesis – K. Aryal; McMaster University – Health Research Methodology general Canadian population who were 45 years or older²¹ and died between 2012-2022 (Appendix A).

Approximately two-thirds (66.0%, n=855) of deceased participants experienced peace with dying, 7.0% (n=85) somewhat experienced peace with dying, and 1 in 5 participants (17.0%, n=213) did not experience peace with dying (**Figure 1**). Almost two-thirds (62.0%, n=798) of deceased participants were female, 66.7% (n=858) were 75 years old or older, 62.7% (n=807) were married, and 35.1% (n=452) had a bachelor's degree or higher. Regarding end-of-life characteristics, 39.7% (n=511) died of cancer, 49% (n=631) died in hospital, and 75.1% (n=967) and 81.5% (n=1,049) of participants had end-of-life substitute decision makers (SDM) and health care SDMs, respectively (**Table 2**). Based on the results of the correlation matrix and variance inflation factor, these characteristics were not significantly correlated (**Appendices B and C**).

Our unadjusted analysis shows that being 75 years old or older (OR 1.55; Cl 1.04-2.30), widowed (OR 1.53; Cl 1.12-2.10), having Activities of Daily Living (ADL) or Instruments of Daily Living (IADL) impairment (e.g., moderate, OR 1.66; Cl 1.13-2.48), having an appointed end-of-life SDM (OR 1.80; Cl 1.39-2.33) or healthcare SDM (OR 1.63; Cl 1.22-2.18), dying of cancer compared to heart disease (OR 1.71; Cl 1.27-2.30) and dying in hospice (OR 1.67; Cl 1.19-2.37), were associated with experiencing peace with dying (Table 2). Adjusted odds showed that being widowed (OR 1.51; Cl 1.01-2.29), having an end-of-life SDM (OR 1.58; Cl 1.14-2.17), and dying of cancer (OR 1.67; Cl 1.19-2.23) increased the odds of dying with peace. Model discrimination for the adjusted model was fair and similar for experiencing peace with dying model was (AUC=0.65).

Subgroup & Sensitivity Analysis

(Appendix D). Stratified models for cancer and non-cancerous cause of death found that persons dying of cancer had greater odds of peace with dying with an healthcare and end-of-life SDM, or when they pass away at home. Conversely, persons not dying of cancer had greater odds of peace with dying when they had physical impairment and the presence of an appointed end-of-life SDM (Appendix E). Sensitivity analysis comparing the unadjusted odds between interviews completed within one year of passing compared to between one to 6.3 years after passing showed similar results (Appendix F & G). However, being male increased the odds of peace with dying when the interview was conducted within the first year after death and there was a lower likelihood of peace with dying after one year. Another sensitivity analysis examined the relationship of the respondent to the deceased participants (spouse, child or other) and its influence on the results and found no significant differences between the models (Appendix H).

Discussion:

In this Canadian study of older adults, we found that although most Canadians may experience peace with dying, close to 1 in 5 may not. This finding highlights the need for greater public attention and healthcare focus on improving the experience of dying. We documented that proxy reports of peace with dying are associated with a combination of personal characteristics, aspects of social connection, predictability of the illness trajectory, and end-of-life planning. Adjusted associations show that individuals who are widowed, diagnosed with cancer, and have an end-of-life SDM, were reported to have a higher likelihood of experiencing peace with dying. The interplay between cancer diagnosis, widowhood, and the

Ph.D. Thesis – K. Aryal; McMaster University – Health Research Methodology presence of a decision maker highlights the complex interplay of personal circumstances, and preparedness or comfort with death, that can enhance the likelihood of experiencing peace with dying.^{9, 22}

Previous studies have found that achieving peace with dying inevitably results in a "good death."²³ Individuals in this study diagnosed with cancer were more likely to experience peace with dying compared to those with other causes of death. A previous qualitative study found that individuals experience peace with dying when they have sufficient information about their disease and potential end-of-life care pathways.⁹ Many persons diagnosed with cancer have established health and end-of-life care plans and better access to healthcare attention than others, which may contribute to their sense of peace with dying.

The matter of dying plays an important role in quality of death and dying, as those who experience death closely are more at peace with dying. ²⁴ Widowed individuals, who are often caregivers or experience death very closely, may be more likely to experience peace with dying. Given the loss of a prominent social relationship and experiencing loss may have strengthened their ability to confront death. Although being surrounded by loved ones can alleviate feelings of loneliness and isolation, leading to a more comforting and peaceful end-of-life experience, ² the dual role of being both a patient and a widow may foster a unique understanding arising from their grief or loss of a loved one that may result in increasing their likelihood of experiencing peace with dying. Widows often reflect on their lives and relationships in their final days, similar to cancer survivors who see their suffering as a catalyst for personal growth and transformation, which brings a sense of peace. ²⁵

Previous studies have reported fewer than 50% of participants having an appointed SDM.²⁶ We found over 75% of deceased CLSA participants with a decedent interview had a health and end-of-life SDM. We found that individuals with advance care directives or advance care planning documentations were more likely to experiencing peace with dying.²⁷ This suggests that establishing end-of-life plans may help alleviate emotional burden and fosters a sense of peace in individuals, leading to a more peaceful and improved quality of death.^{28, 29} These findings support end-of-life planning initiatives such as, fulfilling individual's 'wishes' prior to dying, which brings forth a sense of peace with dying, inherently dignifying the dying process.³⁰ Our findings support the general presumption of advanced planning to support the quality of death.^{8, 31}

Limitations

Though the CLSA decedent interviews were comprehensive, certain factors could not be considered, such as details of family support in the final months, whether and how psychosocial-spiritual needs were fulfilled, and the level of comfort with the medical team. 13, 32 We did not provide respondents with an explicit definition for a peaceful death and each response was subject to the respondents' recall of the death.

The majority of participants from the sample are white and only represent a third of the entire decedent population. The CLSA is comparable to the 2011 Canadian census: as such decedents in this study were relatively young and white hence our sample may not represent the dying experience of the 'oldest old' or of other ethnicities. Although ethnicity-based census data in 2011 is not available, in a study examining end-of-life care between 2004-2012 in Ontario, only 3.2% of total deaths were attributed to Chinese and South Asian ethnicities, but

Ph.D. Thesis – K. Aryal; McMaster University – Health Research Methodology these groups had different end-of-life experiences.³³ Although our data could not capture these differences, this is the best available data we have on end-of-life experiences for a majority of older adults dying in Canada who have similar ethnic and religious backgrounds to our population. Therefore, as the largest study available to examine factors associated with peace with dying at national level, these findings are applicable to most end-of-life experiences in Canada.

Previous studies have identified that there is moderate agreement between family members on their assessment of peace with dying. 34 Therefore, this study is limited to one perspective and interviewing more than one respondent would have allowed for more perspectives of the dying experience. Similarly, caregivers may overestimate the degree of pain, and other symptoms, compared to the individual experiencing the symptoms. 35, 36 Receiving patient perspectives of the quality of death and dying may have provided a more accurate representation of the overall dying experience, which we did not have access to in this study.

Although limited, our study is susceptible to potential biases associated with the time elapsed after an individual's passing and the family members' reporting and or the completion of the decedent interview. It is conceivable that over time, the recollection of events may be influenced by various factors, potentially leading to a bias favoring positive end-of-life experiences.

Conclusions and Implications

Though most older Canadians may experience peace with dying, many may not.

Experiencing peace with dying is multifaceted, influenced by a combination of personal characteristics, end-of-life planning, access to end-of-life care, and predictability of the illness

Ph.D. Thesis – K. Aryal; McMaster University – Health Research Methodology

trajectory. Awareness of factors that are associated with peaceful dying experiences may allow tailored interventions to better meet individual's needs, facilitating dignified, comfortable end-of-life experiences for older adults.

Tables and Figures

Table 1: Comparison of Deceased Canadian Longitudinal Study on Aging Participants with Complete and Incomplete Decedent Questionnaires, 2012-2021

| Category | Characteristic | Completed Decedent Interview | Did Not Complete the Decedent Interview |
|----------------|----------------------------------|---------------------------------|--------------------------------------------|
| Tot | tal Deceased | n=1,287 | n=2,385 |
| Sex | Female | 489 (38.0%) | 974 (59.2%) |
| | Male | 798 (62.0%) | 1411 (40.8%) |
| Age | 45-64 | 115 (8.9%) | 562 (23.6%) |
| | 65-74 | 313 (24.3%) | 579 (24.3%) |
| | 75+ | 858 (66.7%) | 1,244 (52.1%) |
| Ethnicity | Non-White | 24 (1.8%) | 72 (3.0%) |
| | White | 1,263 (98.2%) | 2,313 (97.0%) |
| Religion | Not Religious | 227 (17.6%) | 720 (30.2%) |
| | Religious | 1,060 (82.4%) | 1,665 (69.8%) |
| Education | Less than High School | 170 (13.2 %) | 357 (15.0%) |
| | High School | 158 (12.3%) | 355 (14.9%) |
| | Other post-secondary education | 507 (39.4%) | 1,008 (42.3%) |
| | University degree or above | 452 (35.1%) | 665 (27.8%) |
| Marital Status | Single, Divorced or Separated | 219 (17.0%) | 535 (22.4%) |
| | Married | 807 (62.7%) | 1,275 (53.5%) |
| | Widowed | 261 (20.3%) | 575 (24.1%) |

Figure 1: Peace with Dying Among Participants, The Canadian Longitudinal Study on Aging, 2012-2021

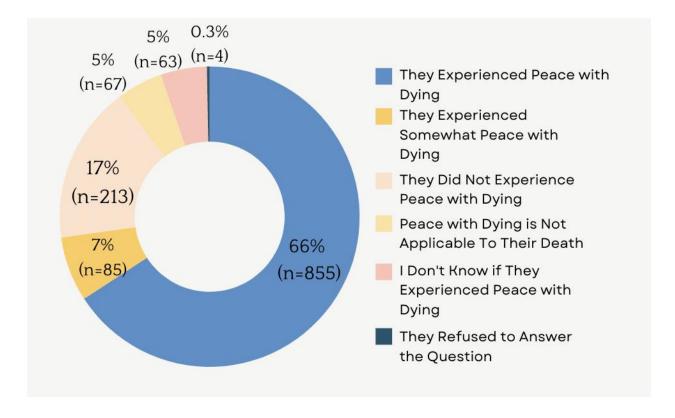


Table 2: Unadjusted and Adjusted Odds of Experiencing Peace with Dying, Canadian Longitudinal Study on Aging Decedents, 2017-2022

| | Variable | n(%) | Experie | nced Peace v | with Dying (ı | n=855) |
|-------------|---------------------------------------|------------------|---------------|--------------|----------------|-----------|
| | Category | | Unadjusted OR | 95% CI | Adjusted OR | 95% CI |
| Sex | Female | 798 (62.0%) | - | | | - |
| | Male | 489 (38.0%) | 0.93 | 0.73- 1.18 | 1.06 | 0.80-1.39 |
| Age | 45-64 | 116 (9.0%) | - | | | - |
| | 65-74 | 313 (24.3%) | 1.27 | 0.82-1.96 | 1.15 | 0.80-1.66 |
| | 75+ | 858 (66.7%) | 1.55 | 1.04-2.30 | 1.30 | 0.91-1.87 |
| Ethnicity | Non-White | 24 (1.8%) | - | | | - |
| | White | 1,263 (98.2%) | 1.42 | 0.61-3.21 | 1.28 | 0.53-3.00 |
| Religion | Not Religious | 227 (17.6%) | - | | | - |
| | Religious | 1060 (82.4%) | 1.29 | 0.95-1.73 | 1.23 | 0.90-1.69 |
| Education | Less than High School | 170 (13.2 %) | - | | | - |
| | High School | 158 (12.3%) | 0.98 | 0.61-1.57 | 1.02 | 0.63-1.66 |
| | Other post- secondary education | 507 (39.3%) | 0.86 | 0.59-1.24 | 0.85 | 0.57-1.26 |
| | University degree or above | 452 (35.1%) | 0.81 | 0.55-1.18 | 0.82 | 0.55-1.23 |
| Marital | Married | 807 (62.7%) | - | | | - |
| Status | Single / Divorced / Separated | 219 (17.0%) | 0.73 | 0.54-1.00 | 0.79 | 0.52-1.20 |
| | Widow | 261 (20.3%) | 1.53 | 1.12-2.10 | 1.51 | 1.01-2.29 |
| ADL & IADL* | No/Mild Impairment | 464 (36.5%) | - | | | - |
| | Moderate impairment | 167 (13.0%) | 1.66 | 1.13-2.48 | 1.40 | 0.93-2.13 |
| | Severe/Total Impairment | 527 (40.9%) | 1.32 | 1.01-1.71 | 1.06 | 0.79-1.43 |
| Caregiver | Child | 362 (28.1%) | - | | | - |
| | Other | 336 (26.1%) | 1.13 | 0.77-1.67 | 1.18 | 0.83-1.68 |
| | Spouse | 589 (45.8%) | 1.32 | 1.01-1.86 | 1.02 | 0.70-1.49 |
| Health | Absent | 238 (18.5%) | _ | | | - |
| Decision- | Present | 1049 (81.5%) | 1.63 | 1.22-2.18 | 1.01 | 0.76-1.56 |

Ph.D. Thesis – K. Aryal; McMaster University – Health Research Methodology

| Making SDM** | | | | | | |
|----------------------------------------|----------------------------|-------------|------|-----------|------|-----------|
| End-of- | Absent | 320 (24.9%) | | - | | - |
| Life Decision- | Present | 967 (75.1%) | 1.80 | 1.39-2.33 | 1.58 | 1.14-2.17 |
| Making SDM** | | | | | | |
| Closeness | Not Close to Deceased | 109 (8.5%) | | - | | - |
| | Close to | 1178 | 1.38 | 0.92-2.05 | 1.22 | 0.79-1.87 |
| | Deceased | (91.5%) | | | | |
| Last | Did Not See | 715 (55.6%) | | | | |
| physician | Doctor Before | | | - | | - |
| visit | Passing | | | | | |
| | 1-2 weeks | 176 (13.7%) | 1.08 | 0.76-1.55 | 1.07 | 0.73-1.57 |
| | 3-6 Weeks | 136 (10.6%) | 0.85 | 0.58-1.26 | 0.82 | 0.54-1.25 |
| | 7-51 Weeks | 133 (10.3%) | 0.64 | 0.44-0.94 | 0.64 | 0.42-0.96 |
| | 52+ Weeks | 127 (9.9%) | 0.77 | 0.52-1.14 | 0.83 | 0.54-1.29 |
| Cause of | Heart Disease | 322 (25.0%) | | - | | - |
| death | Cancer | 511 (39.7%) | 1.71 | 1.27-2.30 | 1.67 | 1.19-2.23 |
| | Other | 305 (23.7%) | 1.16 | 0.84-1.61 | 1.19 | 0.85-1.70 |
| | RIDK** | 149 (11.6%) | 0.83 | 0.56-1.24 | 0.75 | 0.49-1.16 |
| Location | Hospital | 631 (49.0%) | | - | | - |
| of Death | Home | 292 (22.7%) | 1.16 | 0.87-1.56 | 0.79 | 0.57-1.09 |
| | Hospice/Palliative Care | 222 (17.2%) | 1.67 | 1.19-2.37 | 1.04 | 0.67-1.61 |
| ************************************** | Senior Home/LTC¹/Other | 142 (11.0%) | 1.17 | 0.80-1.73 | 1.07 | 0.67-1.72 |

^{*}ADL/IADL=Activities of Daily Living/Instrumental Activities of Daily Living

^{**}SDM=Substitute Decision Maker

^{***}RIDK=R=Respiratory diseases including emphysema, obstructive lung disease, asthma, chronic obstructive pulmonary disease; I=Influenza or pneumonia; D=Dementia; K=Kidney Diseases such as nephritis, nephrotic syndrome, or nephrosis

¹LTC=Long-term Care

Appendices

Appendix A: Characteristics of Deceased Canadian Longitudinal Study on Aging Participants with a Completed Decedent Interview (2012-2022) compared to Canadian Decedent Population (2012-2022)

| Participant Characteristics | Variable | CLSA [n(%)] | Canada [n(%)] | |
|--------------------------------|---------------------------------------------|---------------|------------------|--|
| Characteristics | Variable | CLOA [11(70)] | Canada [n(//// | |
| Total Deceased | | 1,287 | 2,936,807 | |
| Sex | Male | 798 (62.0) | 1,481,701 (53.4) | |
| | Female | 489 (38.0) | 1,291,489 (46.6) | |
| Age at Death | 45-64 | 116 (9.0) | 470,365 (13.9) | |
| | 65-74 | 313 (24.3) | 549,787 (18.7) | |
| | 75+ | 858 (66.7) | 1,916,655 (67.4) | |
| Marital Status | Single, never married or never lived with a | | | |
| | partner | 82 (6.4) | 341,954 (12.1) | |
| | Married/Living with a partner in a common- | | | |
| | law relationship | 807 (62.7) | 1,150,610 (40.7) | |
| | Widowed | 261 (20.3) | 1,045,606 (37.0) | |
| | Divorced | 115 (8.9) | 135,015 (4.8) | |
| | Separated | 22 (1.7) | 26,938 (1.0) | |
| | Unknown | 0 (0.0) | 126,172 (4.4) | |
| Location of | Hospital | 631 (49.0) | 1,831,105 (59.2) | |
| death* | Non-Hospital | 629 (48.9) | 1,253,857 (40.5) | |
| | Unknown | 27 (2.1) | 7,825 (0.3) | |
| Cause of Death | Cancer | 511 (39.7) | 1,235,307 (42.1) | |
| | Heart disease | 33 (2.56) | 644,241 (21.9) | |
| | Respiratory disease** | 51 (4.2) | 110,572 (3.8) | |
| | Dementia (e.g. Alzheimer's) | 30 (2.5) | 30,529 (1.0) | |
| | Accident | 32 (2.6) | 103,978 (3.5) | |
| | Influenza or pneumonia | 43 (3.5) | 60,762 (2.1) | |
| | Suicide | 8 (0.7) | 21,292 (0.7) | |
| | Kidney disease*** | 25 (2.1) | 46,660 (1.6) | |
| | Other | 554 (43.0) | 684,276 (23.3) | |

^{*}Values reported for entire Canadian Population

^{**}Respiratory diseases including emphysema, obstructive lung disease, asthma, chronic obstructive pulmonary disease

^{***}Kidney Diseases such as nephritis, nephrotic syndrome, or nephrosis

Ph.D. Thesis – K. Aryal; McMaster University – Health Research Methodology

Appendix B: Correlation Matrix for all Participant Characteristics and End-of-Life Characteristics, Canadian Longitudinal Study on Aging, 2012-2021

| | 5.1.5.1.55) Carriadan 15.1.8.1.4.1.1.1.1.1.1.1.1.1.1.1.1.1.1.1.1 | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
|--------------------------------|------------------------------------------------------------------|-------|-----------|----------|-----------|-------------------|--------------|--------------------|------------------|---------------|-----------|-------------------------|----------------------|-------------------------|
| Participant Characteristics | Sex | Age | Ethnicity | Religion | Education | Marital Status | ADL/ IADL | Final Caregiver | Health POA*** | EoL POA*** | Closeness | Last Doctor Visit | Cause of Death | Location of Death |
| Sex | 1.00 | -0.05 | 0.01 | 0.07 | -0.01 | 0.12 | 0.02 | 0.09 | 0.08 | 0.05 | 0.00 | 0.00 | -0.04 | 0.03 |
| Age | -0.04 | 1.00 | 0.02 | 0.07 | -0.08 | 0.29 | 0.07 | 0.23 | 0.08 | 0.08 | -0.02 | 0.03 | 0.07 | 0.05 |
| Ethnicity | 0.01 | 0.02 | 1.00 | 0.01 | -0.06 | 0.02 | -0.01 | 0.02 | 0.02 | -0.01 | -0.02 | 0.03 | -0.06 | -0.01 |
| Religion | 0.07 | 0.07 | 0.01 | 1.00 | -0.18 | 0.06 | 0.07 | 0.01 | 0.03 | 0.02 | -0.01 | 0.01 | -0.01 | 0.00 |
| Education | -0.01 | -0.08 | -0.06 | -0.18 | 1.00 | -0.08 | 0.02 | -0.06 | 0.03 | 0.02 | -0.02 | -0.04 | -0.02 | -0.01 |
| Marital Status | 0.12 | 0.29 | 0.02 | 0.06 | -0.08 | 1.00 | 0.09 | 0.24 | 0.12 | 0.08 | 0.11 | 0.00 | 0.03 | -0.03 |
| ADL/IADL* | 0.02 | 0.07 | -0.01 | 0.07 | 0.02 | 0.09 | 1.00 | 0.10 | 0.19 | 0.13 | 0.05 | -0.13 | -0.03 | 0.23 |
| Final Caregiver | 0.09 | 0.23 | 0.02 | 0.01 | -0.06 | 0.24 | 0.10 | 1.00 | 0.17 | 0.14 | 0.06 | -0.03 | 0.04 | 0.04 |
| Health SDM** | 0.08 | 0.08 | 0.02 | 0.03 | 0.03 | 0.12 | 0.19 | 0.17 | 1.00 | 0.53 | 0.13 | -0.10 | -0.01 | 0.06 |
| EoL SDM*** | 0.05 | 0.08 | -0.01 | 0.02 | 0.02 | 0.08 | 0.13 | 0.14 | 0.53 | 1.00 | 0.10 | -0.11 | 0.01 | 0.02 |
| Close to Deceased | 0.00 | -0.02 | -0.02 | -0.01 | -0.02 | 0.11 | 0.05 | 0.06 | 0.13 | 0.10 | 1.00 | -0.04 | 0.03 | -0.07 |
| Last Doctor Visit | 0.00 | 0.03 | 0.03 | 0.01 | -0.04 | 0.00 | -0.13 | -0.03 | -0.10 | -0.11 | -0.04 | 1.00 | -0.01 | -0.09 |
| Cause of Death | -0.04 | 0.07 | -0.06 | -0.01 | -0.02 | 0.03 | -0.03 | 0.04 | -0.01 | 0.01 | 0.03 | -0.01 | 1.00 | 0.02 |
| Location of Death | 0.03 | 0.05 | -0.01 | 0.00 | -0.01 | -0.03 | 0.23 | 0.04 | 0.06 | 0.02 | -0.07 | -0.09 | 0.02 | 1.00 |

^{*}ADL/IADL=Activities of Daily Living/Instrumental Activities of Daily Living

^{**}Health SDM=End-of-life Substitute Decision Maker

^{***}EoL SDM=End-of-life Substitute Decision Maker

Appendix C: Variance Inflation Factor for all Participant Characteristics and End-of-Life Characteristics, Canadian Longitudinal Study on Aging, 2012-2021

| Participant | | |
|-------------------|------|--------------------|
| Characteristics | VIF | Degrees of Freedom |
| Sex | 1.24 | 1 |
| Age | 1.28 | 2 |
| Ethnicity | 1.03 | 1 |
| Religion | 1.06 | 1 |
| Education | 1.13 | 3 |
| Marital Status | 2.36 | 2 |
| ADL/IADL* | 1.31 | 3 |
| Final Caregiver | 2.33 | 2 |
| Healthcare | | |
| Arrangements | 1.49 | 1 |
| End-of-Life | | |
| Arrangements | 1.42 | 1 |
| Closeness | 1.07 | 1 |
| Last Doctor Visit | 1.35 | 4 |
| Cause of Death | 1.41 | 3 |
| Location of Death | 1.59 | 3 |

Location of Death | 1.59 | 3 | *ADL/IADL=Activities of Daily Living/ Instrumental Activities of Daily Living

Appendix D: End-of-Life Characteristics for Males and Females With Completed Decedent Interviews, Canadian Longitudinal Study on Aging, 2012-2022

| Variable Description | Did Not Experience Peace with Dying | Did Not Experience Peace with Dying |
|----------------------------|----------------------------------------|----------------------------------------|
| Primary cause of death | Females n(%) | Males n(%) |
| Cancer | 154 (46.7) | 220 (41.9) |
| Heart disease | 70 (21.2) | 128 (38.8) |
| RIDK* | 25 (7.5) | 60 (11.4) |
| Other | 81 (24.5) | 117 (22.3) |
| Location of Death | | |
| Their own home | 68 (20.6) | 119 (22.7) |
| Other private home | 7 (2.1) | 1 (0.2) |
| Residence for seniors | 9 (2.7) | 3 (0.6) |
| Hospital | 147 (44.5) | 253 (48.2) |
| Hospice | 25 (7.6) | 35 (6.7) |
| Palliative care unit | 41 (12.4) | 64 (12.2) |
| Senior Home or LTC | | |
| Facility** | 28 (8.5) | 40 (7.6) |
| Other (please specify) | 5 (1.5) | 10 (1.9) |
| Alternative Health Care D | ecision Maker | |
| Yes | 288 (87.3) | 431 (82.1) |
| No | 42 (12.7) | 94 (17.9) |
| Alternative End-of-Life Ca | re Decision Maker | |
| Yes | 272 (82.4) | 403 (76.8) |
| No | 58 (17.6) | 122 (23.2) |

^{*}RIDK=R=Respiratory diseases including emphysema, obstructive lung disease, asthma, chronic obstructive pulmonary disease; I=Influenza or pneumonia; D=Dementia; K=Kidney Diseases such as nephritis, nephrotic syndrome, or nephrosis

^{**}LTC=Long-term Care

Appendix E: Subgroup Analysis of Canadian Longitudinal Study on Aging Deceased Participants with a Completed Decedent Interview Based on Cause of Death, 2012-2022

| | Variable Characteristic | Cancer | Non-Caner |
|------------------------------|----------------------------|----------------------|----------------------|
| Variable Category | | Unadjusted OR(95%CI) | Unadjusted OR(95%CI) |
| Sex | Female | Reference | Reference |
| | Male | 0.76 (0.49-1.12) | 1.34 (0.94-1.9) |
| Age | 45-64 | Reference | Reference |
| | 65-74 | 1.32 (0.77-2.24) | 1.01 (0.61-1.66) |
| | 75+ | 1.53 (0.91-2.53) | 1.21 (0.75-1.94) |
| Ethnicity | Non-White | Reference | Reference |
| | White | 2.77 (0.51-15.12) | 1.17 (0.41-3.18) |
| Religion | No Religious Beliefs | Reference | Reference |
| | Holds Religious Beliefs | 1.24 (0.76-1.99) | 1.35 (0.9-2.02) |
| Education | Less than High School | Reference | Reference |
| | High School | 1.60 (0.67-3.92) | 0.8 (0.45-1.44) |
| | Other post-secondary | | |
| | education | 1.00 (0.51-1.90) | 0.81 (0.5-1.3) |
| | University degree or above | 1.04 (0.53-1.99) | 0.72 (0.44-1.17) |
| Marital | Married | Reference | Reference |
| | Single/Divorced | 0.54 (0.33-0.89) | 1.04 (0.62-1.75) |
| | Widowed | 1.77 (0.98-3.42) | 1.58 (0.96-2.61) |
| ADL & IADL* | No/Mild Impairment | Reference | Reference |
| | Moderate impairment | 0.80 (0.43-1.51) | 2.00 (1.16-3.55) |
| | Severe/Total Impairment | 0.65 (0.40-1.06) | 1.45 (1.00-2.11) |
| Caregiver | Child | Reference | Reference |
| | Other | 0.85 (0.48-1.49) | 1.16 (0.76-1.8) |
| | Spouse | 0.98 (0.59-1.59) | 0.97 (0.6-1.55) |
| Health Decision Making SDM** | Absent | Reference | Reference |
| | Present | 2.38 (1.47-3.82) | 0.72 (0.44-1.16) |
| EoL Decision Making SDM** | Absent | Reference | Reference |
| | Present | 2.02 (1.30-3.12) | 1.77 (1.16-2.71) |
| Closeness | Not Close to Deceased | Reference | Reference |
| | Close to Deceased | 1.06 (0.51-2.08) | 1.58 (0.91-2.72) |
| Last physician | Did Not See Doctor Before | Reference | Reference |
| visit | Passing | | |
| | 1-2 weeks | 1.63 (0.86-3.33) | 1.02 (0.64-1.65) |

Ph.D. Thesis – K. Aryal; McMaster University – Health Research Methodology

| | 3-6 Weeks | 0.74 (0.36-1.50) | 1.05 (0.63-1.77) |
|--------------------------|--------------------------------|------------------|------------------|
| | 7-51 Weeks | 1.00 (0.48-2.24) | 0.64 (0.39-1.05) |
| | 52+ Weeks | 0.77 (0.38-1.65) | 0.97 (0.58-1.64) |
| Location of Death | Hospital | Reference | Reference |
| | Home | 1.19 (1.04-4.02) | 1.06 (0.72-1.58) |
| | Hospice or Palliative Care | 1.42 (0.91-2.23) | 1.33 (0.68-2.69) |
| | Senior/LTC ¹ /Other | 0.89 (0.38-2.17) | 1.31 (0.81-2.14) |

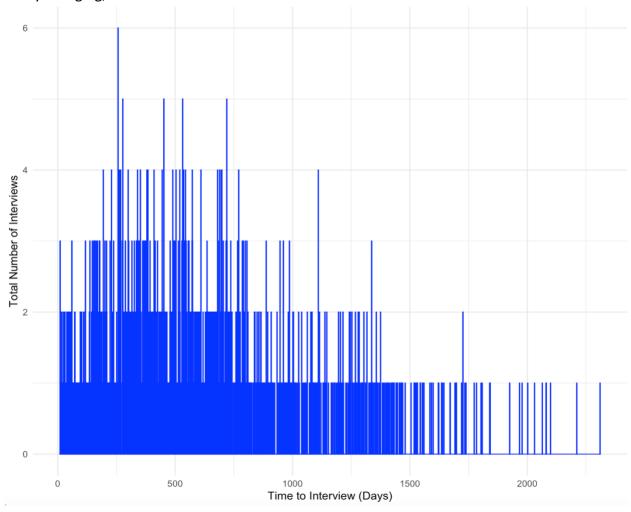
^{*}ADL/IADL=Activities of Daily Living/Instrumental Activities of Daily Living

^{**} SDM=Substitute Decision Maker

^{***}RIDK=R=Respiratory diseases including emphysema, obstructive lung disease, asthma, chronic obstructive pulmonary disease; I=Influenza or pneumonia; D=Dementia; K=Kidney Diseases such as nephritis, nephrotic syndrome, or nephrosis

¹LTC=Long-term Care

Appendix F: Histogram of Time to Interview After Participant Death, Canadian Longitudinal Study on Aging, 2012-2022



Appendix G: Sensitivity Analysis of Peace with Dying for Participants with Completed Decedent Interview within One Year of Death Compared to More than One Year After Death, Canadian Longitudinal Study on Aging, 2012-2022

| Variable Category | Variable Characteristic | Decedent Interview Completed within One Year of Death (n=395) | Decedent Interview Completed within More than One Year of Death (n=893) |
|-----------------------------|------------------------------------|---------------------------------------------------------------|-------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| | | Unadjusted OR(95%CI) | Unadjusted OR(95%CI) |
| Sex | Female | Reference | Reference |
| | Male | 1.63 (1.06-2.49) | 0.72 (0.54-0.97) |
| Age | 45-64 | Reference | Reference |
| | 65-74 | 1.21 (0.65-2.26) | 1.13 (0.74-1.73) |
| | 75+ | 1.49 (0.84-2.64) | 1.31 (0.89-1.94) |
| Ethnicity | Non-White | Reference | Reference |
| | White | 0.43 (0.05-3.91) | 1.91 (0.77-4.74) |
| Religion | No Religious Beliefs | Reference | Reference |
| | Holds Religious Beliefs | 1.92 (1.13-3.24) | 1.07 (0.74-1.53) |
| Education | Less than High School | Reference | Reference |
| | High School | 0.85 (0.36-2.00) | 1.06 (0.60-1.86) |
| | Other post- secondary education | 0.88 (0.44-1.75) | 0.87 (0.56-1.37) |
| | University degree or above | 1.00 (0.50-2.01) | 0.75 (0.48-1.18) |
| Marital | Married | Reference | Reference |
| | Single/Divorced | 0.62 (0.36-1.08) | 0.78 (0.54-1.13) |
| | Widowed | 1.12 (0.64-1.94) | 1.73 (1.18-2.55) |
| ADL & | No/Mild Impairment | Reference | Reference |
| IADL* | Moderate impairment | 1.70 (0.88- 3.30) | 1.72 (1.06-2.79) |
| | Severe/Total Impairment | 1.42 (0.91-2.21) | 1.33 (0.97-1.83) |
| Caregiver | Child | Reference | Reference |
| | Other | 1.00 (0.57-1.77) | 0.84 (0.57-1.23) |
| | Spouse | 1.14 (0.69-1.88) | 0.82 (0.58-1.15) |
| Health | Absent | Reference | Reference |
| Decision Making SDM** | Present | 1.69 (0.95-3.01) | 1.65 (1.18-2.31) |
| | Absent | Reference | Reference |
| | | | |

Ph.D. Thesis – K. Aryal; McMaster University – Health Research Methodology

| EoL | Present | 1.62 (0.98- 2.67) | 1.91 (1.41-2.60) |
|-----------|--------------------------------|-------------------|-------------------|
| Decision | | | |
| Making | | | |
| SDM** | | | |
| Closeness | Not Close to | Reference | Reference |
| | Deceased | | |
| | Close to Deceased | 1.73 (0.84-3.53) | 1.27 (0.78-2.07) |
| Last | Did Not See Doctor | Reference | Reference |
| physician | Before Passing | | |
| visit | 1-2 weeks | 1.13 (0.62-2.03) | 1.06 (0.67-1.67) |
| | | | |
| | 3-6 Weeks | 0.85 (0.44-1.63) | 0.87 (0.54-1.40) |
| | | | |
| | 7-51 Weeks | 0.82 (0.41-1.63) | 0.56 (0.36- 0.89) |
| | 52+ Weeks | 0.42 (0.19-0.94) | 0.90 (0.57-1.42) |
| Cause of | Heart Disease | Reference | Reference |
| death | Cancer | 1.03 (0.58-1.81) | 1.22 (0.82-1.82) |
| | Other | 1.48 (0.87-2.51) | 1.80 (1.26-2.59) |
| | RIDK*** | 0.88 (0.44-1.77) | 0.81 (0.50-1.31) |
| Location | Hospital | Reference | Reference |
| of Death | Home | 1.15 (0.68-1.93) | 1.17 (0.82-1.66) |
| | Hospice/Palliative | 1.88 (0.98-3.61) | 1.57 (1.05-2.35) |
| | Care | | |
| | Senior/LTC ¹ /Other | 1.19 (0.61- 2.33) | 1.16 (0.72-1.86) |
| _ | | | |

^{*}ADL/IADL=Activities of Daily Living/Instrumental Activities of Daily Living

^{**} SDM=Substitute Decision Maker

^{***}RIDK=R=Respiratory diseases including emphysema, obstructive lung disease, asthma, chronic obstructive pulmonary disease; I=Influenza or pneumonia; D=Dementia; K=Kidney Diseases such as nephritis, nephrotic syndrome, or nephrosis

¹LTC=Long-term Care

Appendix H: Sensitivity Analysis of Peace with Dying for Participants with Different Decedent Respondents, Canadian Longitudinal Study on Aging, 2012-2022

| Variable | Variable Characteristic | Spouse (n=542) | Child (n=434) | Other (n=311) |
|------------------------------|------------------------------------|-------------------------|-------------------------|----------------------|
| Category | Characteristic | Unadjusted OR(95%CI) | Unadjusted OR(95%CI) | Unadjusted OR(95%CI) |
| Sex | Female | Reference | Reference | Reference |
| | Male | 0.86 (0.52-1.41) | 1.25 (0.87-1.81) | 1.25 (0.71-2.24) |
| Age | 45-64 | Reference | Reference | Reference |
| | 65-74 | 1.42 (0.85-2.37) | 0.94 (0.52-1.7) | 0.93 (0.43-1.96) |
| | 75+ | 1.18 (0.71-1.95) | 1.36 (0.76-2.44) | 1.53 (0.73-3.19) |
| Ethnicity | Non-White | Reference | Reference | Reference |
| | White | 1.01 (0.23-3.99) | 1.07 (0.3-3.53) | 3.12 (0.45-26.18) |
| Religion | No Religious Beliefs | Reference | Reference | Reference |
| | Holds Religious Beliefs | 1.12 (0.7-1.78) | 1.28 (0.78-2.08) | 1.84 (0.84-3.99) |
| Education | Less than High School | Reference | Reference | Reference |
| | High School | 0.81 (0.36-1.83) | 1.22 (0.64-2.34) | 1.12 (0.35-3.61) |
| | Other post- secondary education | 0.56 (0.28-1.06) | 1.14 (0.68-1.9) | 0.81 (0.33-1.89) |
| | University degree or above | 0.61 (0.31-1.16) | 0.97 (0.56-1.65) | 1 (0.39-2.44) |
| Marital | Married | Reference | Reference | Reference |
| | Single/Divorced | 1.06 (0.22-5.87) | 0.63 (0.39-1.04) | 0.88 (0.4-1.88) |
| | Widowed | 1.19 (0.2-9.7) | 1.38 (0.86-2.22) | 1.45 (0.61-3.43) |
| ADL & IADL* | No/Mild Impairment | Reference | Reference | Reference |
| | Moderate impairment | 1.32 (0.73-2.45) | 1.25 (0.71-2.26) | 0.57 (0.30-1.08) |
| | Severe/Total Impairment | 1.46 (0.95-2.25) | 0.79 (0.53-1.18) | 0.91 (0.28-3.33) |
| Caregiver | Child | Reference | Reference | Reference |
| | Other | 1.81 (0.33-9.0) | 1.16 (0.77-1.76) | 0.7 (0.25-1.79) |
| | Spouse | 1.24 (0.2-6.99) | 0.89 (0.5-1.59) | 0.56 (0.14-2.07) |
| Health Decision Making SDM** | Absent | Reference | Reference | Reference |
| | Present | 1.25 (0.72-2.14) | 0.97 (0.56-1.65) | 1.08 (0.51-2.29) |

Ph.D. Thesis – K. Aryal; McMaster University – Health Research Methodology

| EoL Decision Making SDM** | - Absent | Reference | Reference | Reference |
|----------------------------|--------------------------------------|------------------|------------------|------------------|
| | Present | 1.35 (0.81-2.25) | 2.03 (1.3-3.16) | 1.51 (0.76-2.99) |
| Closeness | Not Close to Deceased | Reference | Reference | Reference |
| | Close to Deceased | 2.35 (0.85-6.64) | 1.05 (0.61-1.76) | 0.75 (0.34-1.61) |
| Last physician visit | Did Not See Doctor Before Passing | Reference | Reference | Reference |
| | 1-2 weeks | 0.89 (0.5-1.64) | 1.21 (0.71-2.1) | 1.49 (0.62-3.93) |
| | 3-6 Weeks | 0.59 (0.31-1.12) | 1.19 (0.65-2.24) | 0.82 (0.33-2.14) |
| | 7-51 Weeks | 0.58 (0.31-1.09) | 0.75 (0.41-1.38) | 0.46 (0.18-1.15) |
| | 52+ Weeks | 0.81 (0.39-1.7) | 0.99 (0.56-1.77) | 0.35 (0.15-0.82) |
| Cause of death | Heart Disease | Reference | Reference | Reference |
| | Cancer | 0.87 (0.50-1.50) | 1.47 (0.91-2.4) | 0.77 (0.35-1.63) |
| | Other | 1.47 (0.86-2.49) | 2.01 (1.26-3.24) | 0.83 (0.32-2.16) |
| | RIDK*** | 0.58 (0.28-1.21) | 0.81 (0.46-1.43) | 1.02 (0.46-2.29) |
| Location of Death | Hospital | Reference | Reference | Reference |
| | Home | 1.27 (0.78-2.09) | 1.34 (0.83-2.18) | 1.17 (0.56-2.51) |
| | Hospice/Pall | 1.48 (0.84-2.67) | 1.11 (0.65-1.9) | 1.83 (0.81-4.29) |
| **** | Senior/LTC ¹ /Other | 1.18 (0.58-2.43) | 1.56 (0.85-2.93) | 1.74 (0.72-4.54) |

^{*}ADL/IADL=Activities of Daily Living/Instrumental Activities of Daily Living

^{**} SDM=Substitute Decision Maker

^{***}RIDK=R=Respiratory diseases including emphysema, obstructive lung disease, asthma, chronic obstructive pulmonary disease; I=Influenza or pneumonia; D=Dementia; K=Kidney Diseases such as nephritis, nephrotic syndrome, or nephrosis

¹LTC=Long-term Care

Appendix I: Unadjusted Odds of Experiencing Peace with Dying, Canadian Longitudinal Study on Aging Decedents, 2017-2022

| | Variable Category | n(%) | n(%) Experienced Peace with Dying (n=855) | | Peace wit (n=2 | Did Not Experience Peace with Dying (n=213) | |
|------------------------------|------------------------------------|------------------|----------------------------------------------|------------|-------------------|---------------------------------------------|--|
| | | | Unadjusted OR | 95% CI | Unadjusted OR | 95% CI | |
| Sex | Female | 798 (62.0%) | Refer | ence | | | |
| | Male | 489 (38.0%) | 0.93 | 0.73- 1.18 | 0.91 | 0.67-1.23 | |
| Age | 45-64 | 116 (9.0%) | Refer | ence | | | |
| | 65-74 | 313 (24.3%) | 1.27 | 0.82-1.96 | 0.84 | 0.50-1.46 | |
| | 75+ | 858 (66.7%) | 1.55 | 1.04-2.30 | 0.69 | 0.43-1.14 | |
| Ethnicity | Non-White | 24 (1.8%) | Refer | ence | | | |
| | White | 1,263 (98.2%) | 1.42 | 0.61-3.21 | 0.47 | 0.20-1.23 | |
| Religion | Not Religious | 227 (17.6%) | Refer | ence | | | |
| | Religious | 1060 (82.4%) | 1.29 | 0.95-1.73 | 0.98 | 0.68-1.46 | |
| Education | Less than High School | 170 (13.2 %) | Refer | ence | | | |
| | High School | 158 (12.3%) | 0.98 | 0.61-1.57 | 1.04 | 0.57-1.90 | |
| | Other post- secondary education | 507 (39.3%) | 0.86 | 0.59-1.24 | 0.99 | 0.62-1.63 | |
| | University degree or above | 452 (35.1%) | 0.81 | 0.55-1.18 | 1.28 | 0.80-2.12 | |
| Marital | Married | 807 (62.7%) | Refer | ence | | | |
| Status | Single / Divorced / Separated | 219 (17.0%) | 0.73 | 0.54-0.99 | 1.79 | 1.24-2.55 | |
| | Widow | 261 (20.3%) | 1.53 | 1.12-2.10 | 0.82 | 0.54-1.22 | |
| ADL & | No/Mild Impairment | 464 (36.5%) | Refer | ence | | | |
| IADL* | Moderate impairment | 167 (13.0%) | 1.66 | 1.13-2.48 | 0.98 | 0.60-1.56 | |
| | Severe/Total Impairment | 527 (40.9%) | 1.32 | 1.01-1.71 | 0.91 | 0.65-1.27 | |
| Caregiver | Child | 362 (28.1%) | Refer | ence | | | |
| | Other | 336 (26.1%) | 1.13 | 0.77-1.67 | 0.88 | 0.60-1.30 | |
| | Spouse | 589 (45.8%) | 1.32 | 1.01-1.86 | 0.76 | 0.54-1.08 | |
| Health | Absent | 238 (18.5%) | Refer | ence | | | |
| Decision- Making POA** | Present | 1049 (81.5%) | 1.63 | 1.22-2.18 | 0.76 | 0.54-1.10 | |

Ph.D. Thesis – K. Aryal; McMaster University – Health Research Methodology

| End-of- | Absent | 320 (24.9%) | Refer | ence | | |
|--------------|--------------------|--------------|-------|-----------|------|-----------|
| Life | Present | 967 (75.1%) | 1.80 | 1.39-2.33 | 0.62 | 0.45-0.86 |
| Decision- | | | | | | |
| Making POA** | | | | | | |
| Closeness | Not Close to | 109 (8.5%) | Refer | ence | | |
| | Deceased | | | | | |
| | Close to Deceased | 1178 (91.5%) | 1.38 | 0.92-2.05 | 0.57 | 0.36-0.92 |
| Last | Did Not See Doctor | 715 (55.6%) | Refer | ence | | |
| physician | Before Passing | | | | | |
| visit | 1-2 weeks | 176 (13.7%) | 1.08 | 0.76-1.55 | 0.91 | 0.57-1.41 |
| | 3-6 Weeks | 136 (10.6%) | 0.85 | 0.58-1.26 | 0.83 | 0.48-1.36 |
| | 7-51 Weeks | 133 (10.3%) | 0.64 | 0.44-0.94 | 1.06 | 0.64-1.69 |
| | 52+ Weeks | 127 (9.9%) | 0.77 | 0.52-1.14 | 0.79 | 0.45-1.32 |
| Cause of | Heart Disease | 322 (25.0%) | Refer | ence | | |
| death | Cancer | 511 (39.7%) | 1.71 | 1.27-2.30 | 0.83 | 0.56-1.22 |
| | Other | 305 (23.7%) | 1.16 | 0.84-1.61 | 1.00 | 0.65-1.52 |
| | RIDK** | 149 (11.6%) | 0.83 | 0.56-1.24 | 1.52 | 0.94-2.45 |
| Location | Hospital | 631 (49.0%) | Refer | ence | | |
| of Death | Home | 292 (22.7%) | 1.16 | 0.87-1.56 | 0.71 | 0.48-1.03 |
| | Hospice/Palliative | 222 (17.2%) | 1.67 | 1.19-2.37 | 0.65 | 0.41-0.98 |
| | Care | | | | | |
| | Senior | 142 (11.0%) | 1.17 | 0.80-1.73 | 0.56 | 0.32-0.94 |
| | Home/LTC¹/Other | | | | | |

^{*}ADL/IADL=Activities of Daily Living/ Instrumental Activities of Daily Living

^{**}POA=Power of Attorney

^{***}RIDK=R=Respiratory diseases including emphysema, obstructive lung disease, asthma, chronic obstructive pulmonary disease; I=Influenza or pneumonia; D=Dementia; K=Kidney Diseases such as nephritis, nephrotic syndrome, or nephrosis

¹LTC=Long-term Care

References

- 1. Statistics Canada. Older adults and population aging statistics 2024. Available from: https://www.statcan.gc.ca/en/subjects-start/older_adults_and_population_aging.
- 2. Statistics Canada. Population Projections for Canada, Provinces and Territories 2021-2068 2023. Available from: https://www150.statcan.gc.ca/n1/pub/91-520-x/91-520-x2022001-eng.htm.
- 3. Ward-Griffin C, McWilliam CL, Oudshoorn A. Relational experiences of family caregivers providing home-based end-of-life care. *J Fam Nurs*. 2012;18(4):491-516.
- 4. Wilson DM, Shen, Y., Errasti-Ibarrondo, B., & Birch, S. . The location of death and dying across Canada: A study illustrating the socio-political context of death and dying. *Societies*. 2018;8(4):112.
- 5. Thurston AJ, Wilson DM, Hewitt JA. Current End-of-Life Care Needs and Care Practices in Acute Care Hospitals. *Nurs Res Pract*. 2011;2011:869302.
- 6. Statistics Canada. Table 13-10-0715-01 Life expectancy and other elements of the life table, Canada. 2023. Available from: https://www150.statcan.gc.ca/t1/tbl1/en/tv.action?pid=1310071501.
- 7. Ali M, Capel M, Jones G, Gazi T. The importance of identifying preferred place of death. BMJ Support Palliat Care. 2019;9(1):84-91.
- 8. Arnold E, Finucane AM, Oxenham D. Preferred place of death for patients referred to a specialist palliative care service. *BMJ Support Palliat Care*. 2015;5(3):294-6.
- 9. Gomes B, Higginson IJ, Calanzani N, Cohen J, Deliens L, Daveson BA, et al. Preferences for place of death if faced with advanced cancer: a population survey in England, Flanders, Germany, Italy, the Netherlands, Portugal and Spain. *Ann Oncol*. 2012;23(8):2006-15.
- 10. Higginson IJ, Sen-Gupta GJ. Place of care in advanced cancer: a qualitative systematic literature review of patient preferences. *J Palliat Med*. 2000;3(3):287-300.
- 11. Huitema AA, Daoust A, Anderson K, Poon S, Virani S, White M, et al. Optimal Usage of Sacubitril/Valsartan for the Treatment of Heart Failure: The Importance of Optimizing Heart Failure Care in Canada. *CJC Open.* 2020;2(5):321-7.
- 12. Health Canada. Framework on Palliative Care in Canada. 2018. Available from: https://www.canada.ca/en/health-canada/services/health-care-system/reports-publications/palliative-care/framework-palliative-care-canada.html.

- 13. McNeil SA, Qizilbash N, Ye J, Gray S, Zanotti G, Munson S, et al. A Retrospective Study of the Clinical Burden of Hospitalized All-Cause and Pneumococcal Pneumonia in Canada. *Can Respir J*. 2016;2016:3605834.
- 14. Payne G, Laporte A, Foot DK, Coyte PC. Temporal trends in the relative cost of dying: evidence from Canada. *Health Policy*. 2009;90(2-3):270-6.
- 15. O'Brien MB, Johnston GM, Gao J, Dewar R. End-of-life care for nursing home residents dying from cancer in Nova Scotia, Canada, 2000-2003. *Support Care Cancer*. 2007;15(9):1015-21.
- 16. Leeb K, Morris K, Kasman N. Dying of cancer in Canada's acute care facilities. *Healthc Q*. 2005;8(3):26-8.
- 17. Heyland DK, Lavery JV, Tranmer JE, Shortt SE, Taylor SJ. Dying in Canada: is it an institutionalized, technologically supported experience? *J Palliat Care*. 2000;16 Suppl:S10-6.
- 18. Gallagher E, Marshall D. Framework on Palliative Care in Canada: Do we have a broad enough lens? *Can Fam Physician*. 2020;66(9):642-3.
- 19. Collier R. Access to palliative care varies widely across Canada. *CMAJ*. 2011;183(2):E87-8.
- 20. Wilson DM, Truman CD, Thomas R, Fainsinger R, Kovacs-Burns K, Froggatt K, et al. The rapidly changing location of death in Canada, 1994-2004. *Soc Sci Med*. 2009;68(10):1752-8.
- 21. Funk LM, Mackenzie CS, Cherba M, Del Rosario N, Krawczyk M, Rounce A, et al. Where would Canadians prefer to die? Variation by situational severity, support for family obligations, and age in a national study. *BMC Palliat Care*. 2022;21(1):139.
- 22. Laupacis A. Home-based palliative care in Canada: time for this to be an option for everyone. *CMAJ*. 2022;194(37):E1290-E1.
- 23. Canadian Institute for Health Information. Access to Palliative Care in Canada, 2023. Ottawa, ON: CIHI; 2023. 2023. Available from: https://www.cihi.ca/sites/default/files/document/access-to-palliative-care-in-canada-2023-report-en.pdf.
- 24. Health Canada. Palliative care 2023. Available from: https://www.canada.ca/en/health-canada/services/health-services-benefits/palliative-care.html.
- 25. Fowler R, Hammer M. End-of-life care in Canada. Clin Invest Med. 2013;36(3):E127-32.
- 26. World Health Organization. Palliative care 2020. Available from: https://www.who.int/news-room/fact-sheets/detail/palliative-care.

- 27. Heyland DK LJ, Tranmer J, Shortt SED, Queen's/KGH End of Life Research Working Group. The final days: An analysis of the dying experience in Ontario. Annals of the Royal College of Physicians and Surgeons of Canada 2000;33:356-61.
- 28. Canadian Institute for Health Information. End-of-Life Hospital Care for Cancer Patients 2013. Available from:

https://secure.cihi.ca/free products/Cancer Report EN web April2013.pdf.

- 29. Somogyi-Zalud E, Zhong Z, Hamel MB, Lynn J. The use of life-sustaining treatments in hospitalized persons aged 80 and older. *J Am Geriatr Soc.* 2002;50(5):930-4.
- 30. Williams AM, Crooks VA, Whitfield K, Kelley ML, Richards JL, DeMiglio L, et al. Tracking the evolution of hospice palliative care in Canada: a comparative case study analysis of seven provinces. *BMC Health Serv Res*. 2010;10:147.
- 31. Quach BI, Qureshi D, Talarico R, Hsu AT, Tanuseputro P. Comparison of End-of-Life Care Between Recent Immigrants and Long-standing Residents in Ontario, Canada. *JAMA Netw Open*. 2021;4(11):e2132397.
- 32. Khan AF, Seow H, Sutradhar R, Peacock S, Chan KK, Burge F, et al. Quality of End-of-Life Cancer Care in Canada: A 12-Year Retrospective Analysis of Three Provinces' Administrative Health Care Data Evaluating Changes over Time. *Curr Oncol*. 2021;28(6):4673-85.
- 33. Carter C, Leanza F, Mohammed S, Upshur REG, Kontos P. A rapid scoping review of end-of-life conversations with frail older adults in Canada. *Can Fam Physician*. 2021;67(11):e298-e305.
- 34. Webber C, Chan R, Scott M, Brown C, Spruin S, Hsu AT, et al. Delivery of Palliative Care in Acute Care Hospitals: A Population-Based Retrospective Cohort Study Describing the Level of Involvement and Timing of Inpatient Palliative Care in the Last Year of Life. *J Palliat Med*. 2021;24(7):1000-10.
- 35. Pakseresht M, Baraz S, Rassouli M, Rejeh N, Rostami S, Mojen LK. A Comparison of Symptom Management for Children with Cancer in Iran and in the Selected Countries: A Comparative Study. *Indian J Palliat Care*. 2018;24(4):451-8.
- 36. Sirianni G. A Public Health Approach to Palliative Care in the Canadian Context. *Am J Hosp Palliat Care*. 2020;37(7):492-6.
- 37. Institute of Medicine. In: Field MJ, Cassel CK, editors. Approaching Death: Improving Care at the End of Life. Washington (DC)1997.
- 38. Cohen LM, Poppel DM, Cohn GM, Reiter GS. A very good death: measuring quality of dying in end-stage renal disease. *J Palliat Med*. 2001;4(2):167-72.
- 39. Gazelle G. A good death: not just an abstract concept. J Clin Oncol. 2001;19(3):917-8.

- 40. Hopkinson J, Hallett C. Good death? An exploration of newly qualified nurses' understanding of good death. *Int J Palliat Nurs*. 2002;8(11):532-9.
- 41. Feinmann J. Breaking down the barriers to a good death. Lancet. 2002;360(9348):1846.
- 42. Castledine G. What constitutes a 'good death'? Br J Nurs. 2010;19(22):1445.
- 43. Lee E, Sussman T, Kaasalainen S, Durepos P, McCleary L, Wickson-Griffiths A, et al. The relationship between caregivers' perceptions of end-of-life care in long-term care and a good resident death. *Palliat Support Care*. 2020;18(6):683-90.
- 44. Mah K, Hales S, Weerakkody I, Liu L, Fernandes S, Rydall A, et al. Measuring the quality of dying and death in advanced cancer: Item characteristics and factor structure of the Quality of Dying and Death Questionnaire. *Palliat Med*. 2019;33(3):369-80.
- 45. Gutierrez-Sanchez D, Gomez-Garcia R, Rosello MLM, Cuesta-Vargas AI. The Quality of Dying and Death of Advanced Cancer Patients in Palliative Care and Its Association With Place of Death and Quality of Care. *J Hosp Palliat Nurs*. 2021;23(3):264-70.
- 46. Falconer J, Couture F, Demir KK, Lang M, Shefman Z, Woo M. Perceptions and intentions toward medical assistance in dying among Canadian medical students. *BMC Med Ethics*. 2019;20(1):22.
- 47. De Roo ML, Miccinesi G, Onwuteaka-Philipsen BD, Van Den Noortgate N, Van den Block L, Bonacchi A, et al. Actual and preferred place of death of home-dwelling patients in four European countries: making sense of quality indicators. *PLoS One*. 2014;9(4):e93762.
- 48. Best M, Butow P, Olver I. The doctor's role in helping dying patients with cancer achieve peace: a qualitative study. *Palliat Med*. 2014;28(9):1139-45.
- 49. West E, Moore K, Kupeli N, Sampson EL, Nair P, Aker N, et al. Rapid review of decision-making for place of care and death in older people: lessons for COVID-19. *Age Ageing*. 2021;50(2):294-306.
- 50. Lin TY, Yu HW. Spatial Analysis of Home and Community-Based Services and Number of Deaths Among Older Adults in Taiwan. *J Appl Gerontol*. 2024;43(3):261-75.
- 51. Bassi I, Pastorello S, Guerrieri A, Giancotti G, Cuomo AM, Rizzelli C, et al. Early palliative care program in idiopathic pulmonary fibrosis patients favors at-home and hospice deaths, reduces unplanned medical visits, and prolongs survival: A pilot study. *Eur J Intern Med*. 2024;128:81-6.
- 52. Archibald N, Bakal JA, Richman-Eisenstat J, Kalluri M. Early Integrated Palliative Care Bundle Impacts Location of Death in Interstitial Lung Disease: A Pilot Retrospective Study. *Am J Hosp Palliat Care*. 2021;38(2):104-13.

- 53. Oczkowski SJW, Crawshaw D, Austin P, Versluis D, Kalles-Chan G, Kekewich M, et al. How We Can Improve the Quality of Care for Patients Requesting Medical Assistance in Dying: A Qualitative Study of Health Care Providers. *J Pain Symptom Manage*. 2021;61(3):513-21 e8.
- 54. Frolic A, Swinton M, Oliphant A, Murray L, Miller P. Access Isn't Enough: Evaluating the Quality of a Hospital Medical Assistance in Dying Program. *HEC Forum*. 2022;34(4):429-55.
- 55. Hashemi N, Amos E, Lokuge B. Quality of Bereavement for Caregivers of Patients Who Died by Medical Assistance in Dying at Home and the Factors Impacting Their Experience: A Qualitative Study. *J Palliat Med*. 2021;24(9):1351-7.
- 56. Dion S, Wiebe E, Kelly M. Quality of care with telemedicine for medical assistance in dying eligibility assessments: a mixed-methods study. *CMAJ Open*. 2019;7(4):E721-E9.
- 57. Chochinov HM. Getting MAD (Medical Aid in Dying) in Canada. *Palliat Support Care*. 2014;12(6):423-4.
- 58. Schuklenk U. Assisted Dying in Canada. *Healthc Pap.* 2014;14(1):38-43.
- 59. Wiebe E, Green S, Wiebe K. Medical assistance in dying (MAiD) in Canada: practical aspects for healthcare teams. *Ann Palliat Med*. 2021;10(3):3586-93.
- 60. Shaw J, Harper L, Preston E, Wright A, Kelly M, Wiebe E. Perceptions and Experiences of Medical Assistance in Dying Among Illicit Substance Users and People Living in Poverty. *Omega (Westport)*. 2021;84(1):267-88.
- 61. Pesut B, Thorne S, Greig M. Shades of gray: Conscientious objection in medical assistance in dying. *Nurs Inq.* 2020;27(1):e12308.
- 62. Chandhoke G, Pond G, Levine O, Oczkowski S. Oncologists and medical assistance in dying: where do we stand? Results of a national survey of Canadian oncologists. *Curr Oncol*. 2020;27(5):263-9.
- 63. Christie T, Li M. Medically assisted dying in Canada and unjust social conditions: a response to Wiebe and Mullin. *J Med Ethics*. 2024;50(6):423-4.
- 64. Selby D, Bean S, Isenberg-Grzeda E, Bioethics BHD, Nolen A. Medical Assistance in Dying (MAiD): A Descriptive Study From a Canadian Tertiary Care Hospital. *Am J Hosp Palliat Care*. 2020;37(1):58-64.
- 65. Driftmier P, Shaw J. Understanding the Policy Landscape Surrounding Medical Assistance in Dying in Canada's Federal Prison System. *J Correct Health Care*. 2022;28(2):75-9.
- 66. Silvius JL, Memon A, Arain M. Medical Assistance in Dying: Alberta Approach and Policy Analysis. *Can J Aging*. 2019;38(3):397-406.

- 67. Barbera L, Sussman J, Viola R, Husain A, Howell D, Librach SL, et al. Factors Associated with End-of-Life Health Service Use in Patients Dying of Cancer. *Healthc Policy*. 2010;5(3):e125-43.
- 68. Ko W, Miccinesi G, Beccaro M, Moreels S, Donker GA, Onwuteaka-Philipsen B, et al. Factors associated with fulfilling the preference for dying at home among cancer patients: the role of general practitioners. *J Palliat Care*. 2014;30(3):141-50.
- 69. Tomlinson E, Stott J. Assisted dying in dementia: a systematic review of the international literature on the attitudes of health professionals, patients, carers and the public, and the factors associated with these. *Int J Geriatr Psychiatry*. 2015;30(1):10-20.
- 70. Wen FH, Chou WC, Huang CC, Hu TH, Chuang LP, Tang ST. Factors Associated With Quality-of-Dying-and-Death Classes Among Critically III Patients. *JAMA Netw Open*. 2024;7(7):e2420388.
- 71. Gahramani S, Mahmoudi M, Nouri, Valiee S. Factors associated with the quality of dying and death and missed nursing care. *Int J Palliat Nurs*. 2024;30(4):190-8.
- 72. Hales S, Chiu A, Husain A, Braun M, Rydall A, Gagliese L, et al. The quality of dying and death in cancer and its relationship to palliative care and place of death. *J Pain Symptom Manage*. 2014;48(5):839-51.
- 73. Raina PS, Wolfson C, Kirkland SA, Griffith LE, Oremus M, Patterson C, et al. The Canadian longitudinal study on aging (CLSA). *Can J Aging*. 2009;28(3):221-9.
- 74. Raina P WC KS. Canadian Longitudinal Study on Aging (CLSA) Protocol Available from: https://www.clsa-elcv.ca/researchers#content399.
- 75. Raina P, Wolfson C, Kirkland S, Griffith LE, Balion C, Cossette B, et al. Cohort Profile: The Canadian Longitudinal Study on Aging (CLSA). *Int J Epidemiol*. 2019;48(6):1752-3j.
- 76. Canadian Longitudinal Study on Aging. Data collection: Decedent Interview Available from: https://www.clsa-elcv.ca/data-collection. Accessed [August 24, 2024].
- 77. von Elm E, Altman DG, Egger M, Pocock SJ, Gotzsche PC, Vandenbroucke JP, et al. The Strengthening the Reporting of Observational Studies in Epidemiology (STROBE) statement: guidelines for reporting observational studies. *Lancet*. 2007;370(9596):1453-7.
- 78. Ko E, Kwak, J., & Nelson-Becker, H. . What constitutes a good and bad death?: perspectives of homeless older adults. . *Death studies*. 2015; 39(7):422-32.
- 79. Georges JJ, Onwuteaka-Philipsen BD, van der Heide A, van der Wal G, van der Maas PJ. Symptoms, treatment and "dying peacefully" in terminally ill cancer patients: a prospective study. *Support Care Cancer*. 2005;13(3):160-8.

- 80. van Soest-Poortvliet MC, van der Steen JT, Zimmerman S, Cohen LW, Munn J, Achterberg WP, et al. Measuring the quality of dying and quality of care when dying in long-term care settings: a qualitative content analysis of available instruments. *J Pain Symptom Manage*. 2011;42(6):852-63.
- 81. De Roo ML, van der Steen, J. T., Galindo Garre, F., Van Den Noortgate, N., Onwuteaka-Philipsen, B. D., Deliens, L., ... & EURO IMPACT. . When do people with dementia die peacefully? An analysis of data collected prospectively in long-term care settings. . *Palliative Medicine*. 2014;28(3):210-9.
- 82. Teno JM, Freedman, V. A., Kasper, J. D., Gozalo, P., & Mor, V. . Is care for the dying improving in the United States? *Journal of palliative medicine*. 2015;18(8):662-6.
- 83. Diaconu V, Ouellette, N., Camarda, C. G., & Bourbeau, R. . Insight on 'typical'longevity: An analysis of the modal lifespan by leading causes of death in Canada. *Demographic Research*. 2016; 35:471-504.
- 84. Statistics Canada. Population Projections for Canada (2021 to 2068), Provinces and Territories (2021 to 2043) 2022. Available from: https://www150.statcan.gc.ca/n1/pub/91-520-x/91-520-x/9202001-eng.htm.
- 85. De Roo ML, Albers G, Deliens L, de Vet HC, Francke AL, Van Den Noortgate N, et al. Physical and Psychological Distress Are Related to Dying Peacefully in Residents With Dementia in Long-Term Care Facilities. *J Pain Symptom Manage*. 2015;50(1):1-8.
- 86. Bolt SR, Verbeek L, Meijers JMM, van der Steen JT. Families' Experiences With End-of-Life Care in Nursing Homes and Associations With Dying Peacefully With Dementia. *J Am Med Dir Assoc*. 2019;20(3):268-72.
- 87. Curtis JR, Engelberg RA, Bensink ME, Ramsey SD. End-of-life care in the intensive care unit: can we simultaneously increase quality and reduce costs? *Am J Respir Crit Care Med*. 2012;186(7):587-92.
- 88. Goodlin SJ. End-of-life care in heart failure. *Curr Cardiol Rep.* 2009;11(3):184-91.
- 89. Steinhauser KE, Christakis NA, Clipp EC, McNeilly M, McIntyre L, Tulsky JA. Factors considered important at the end of life by patients, family, physicians, and other care providers. *JAMA*. 2000;284(19):2476-82.
- 90. Claessen SJ, Francke AL, Belarbi HE, Pasman HR, van der Putten MJ, Deliens L. A new set of quality indicators for palliative care: process and results of the development trajectory. *J Pain Symptom Manage*. 2011;42(2):169-82.
- 91. Teno JM, Gozalo, P., Lee, I. C., Kuo, S., Spence, C., Connor, S. R., ...& Casarett, M. D. . Does hospice improve quality of care for persons dying from dementia? *Journal of the American Geriatrics Society*. 2011;59(8):1531-6.

- 92. Christensen K, Doblhammer G, Rau R, Vaupel JW. Ageing populations: the challenges ahead. *Lancet*. 2009;374(9696):1196-208.
- 93. Raina P WC, Kirkland S. . Canadian Longitudinal Study on Aging (CLSA) Protocol. 2008.
- 94. (CLSA). CLSoA. Decedent Questionnaire 2018 [Available from: https://www.clsa-elcv.ca/data-collection.
- 95. Statistics Canada. Deaths and age-specific mortality rates, by selected grouped causes [Internet]. 2023. Available from: https://doi.org/10.25318/1310039201-eng.
- 96. Murray SA, Kendall M, Boyd K, Sheikh A. Illness trajectories and palliative care. *BMJ*. 2005;330(7498):1007-11.
- 97. Patrick DL, Engelberg RA, Curtis JR. Evaluating the quality of dying and death. *J Pain Symptom Manage*. 2001;22(3):717-26.
- 98. Cook D, Rocker G. End of life care in Canada: a report from the Canadian Academy of Health Sciences Forum. *Clin Invest Med*. 2013;36(3):E112-3.
- 99. Gonzalez P, Castaneda SF, Dale J, Medeiros EA, Buelna C, Nunez A, et al. Spiritual wellbeing and depressive symptoms among cancer survivors. *Support Care Cancer*. 2014;22(9):2393-400.
- 100. Heyland DK, Barwich D, Pichora D, Dodek P, Lamontagne F, You JJ, et al. Failure to engage hospitalized elderly patients and their families in advance care planning. *JAMA Intern Med*. 2013;173(9):778-87.
- 101. Ray A, Block SD, Friedlander RJ, Zhang B, Maciejewski PK, Prigerson HG. Peaceful awareness in patients with advanced cancer. *J Palliat Med*. 2006;9(6):1359-68.
- 102. Sutherland R. Dying Well-Informed: The Need for Better Clinical Education Surrounding Facilitating End-of-Life Conversations. *Yale J Biol Med*. 2019;92(4):757-64.
- 103. Vandervoort A, Houttekier D, Vander Stichele R, van der Steen JT, Van den Block L. Quality of dying in nursing home residents dying with dementia: does advanced care planning matter? A nationwide postmortem study. *PLoS One*. 2014;9(3):e91130.
- 104. Cook D, Swinton M, Toledo F, Clarke F, Rose T, Hand-Breckenridge T, et al. Personalizing death in the intensive care unit: the 3 Wishes Project: a mixed-methods study. *Ann Intern Med*. 2015;163(4):271-9.
- 105. Puente-Fernandez D, Olivencia Pena P, Soto-Felipe C, Montoya-Juarez R, Roldan C, Garcia-Caro MP. Quality of dying among elderly people diagnosed with dementia in nursing homes: A mixed methods study. *J Psychiatr Ment Health Nurs*. 2023;30(3):435-50.

- 106. Beernaert K, Smets T, Cohen J, Verhofstede R, Costantini M, Eecloo K, et al. Improving comfort around dying in elderly people: a cluster randomised controlled trial. *Lancet*. 2017;390(10090):125-34.
- 107. Yarnell CJ, Fu L, Bonares MJ, Nayfeh A, Fowler RA. Association between Chinese or South Asian ethnicity and end-of-life care in Ontario, Canada. *CMAJ*. 2020;192(11):E266-E74.
- 108. Mularski R, Curtis JR, Osborne M, Engelberg RA, Ganzini L. Agreement among family members in their assessment of the Quality of Dying and Death. *J Pain Symptom Manage*. 2004;28(4):306-15.
- 109. Adelman EE, Albert SM, Rabkin JG, Del Bene ML, Tider T, O'Sullivan I. Disparities in perceptions of distress and burden in ALS patients and family caregivers. *Neurology*. 2004;62(10):1766-70.
- 110. Oechsle K, Goerth K, Bokemeyer C, Mehnert A. Symptom burden in palliative care patients: perspectives of patients, their family caregivers, and their attending physicians. *Support Care Cancer*. 2013;21(7):1955-62.

CHAPTER 3

Home, Palliative Care Units or Hospice, and Hospital Deaths: An Analysis of the Canadian

Longitudinal Study on Aging

Summary

This chapter assesses how different settings—home, hospital, and hospice or palliative care units (PCU)— are associated with the quality of death. Most Canadians are still dying in hospitals and reporting poor quality of deaths, despite their desire to die at home. Home deaths are often reported to have the highest quality of death experiences for older adults. Palliative care units and hospices, aim to create home-like environments for end-of-life, but the quality of death experiences in palliative care units or hospices, compared to home and hospitals, is unknown.

In this secondary analysis of deceased Canadian Longitudinal Study on Aging participants, we identified the quality of death (dying with dignity, dying without pain, dying with peace, and dying in ones preferred location) at the different locations. These findings show that there may be a compromise in location of death and quality of death based on whether one dies in hospice or home. Regional health and social policies may influence where older individuals die with palliative care being accessed or readily available in Quebec. These findings can inform policies that determine how to balance both end-of-life care settings and the overall comfort and dignity of patients.

Citation

Aryal K, Downar J, Jones A, Griffith, LE, Tanuseputro P, Costa AP. (Submitted). Home, Palliative Care Units or Hospice, and Hospital Deaths: An Analysis of the Canadian Longitudinal Study on Aging. *Journal of Palliative Care*. Submitted on 15 January 2025.

Abstract

Background: The location of death often plays a pivotal role in the quality of end-of-life experiences.

Aim: We aimed to assess how different settings—home, hospital, and hospice or palliative care units (PCU)— are associated with the quality of death.

Design: We conducted a secondary analysis of decedent interview data from the Canadian Longitudinal Study on Aging, between January 2012 to March 2022.

Setting/Participants: Proxies of deceased participants provided information on end-of-life experiences. We examined quality of death indicators across various locations and analyzed associations between end-of-life characteristics and the location of death.

Results: Among the 1,287 older adults with completed decedent questionnaires, 17.2% (n=222) of deceased participants died in hospice or PCU, 49% (n=631) died in hospital and 22.7% (n=292) died at home. Those who died at home died in their preferred place more frequently (89.4; standard difference (SD): 0.65), while individuals who died in PCU or hospice reported significantly lower levels of pain (81.5%; SD: 0.31). Dying in the Canadian province of Quebec (OR 3.77; CI 2.28-6.37), dying of cancer (OR 6.79; CI 4.10-11.9), and having total physical impairment (OR 2.08; CI 1.41-3.08) increased the odds of dying in PCU or hospice.

Conclusions: Dying in PCU or hospice may allow older adults to die peacefully and have their pain under control, though dying at home aligns more closely with individual preferences, suggesting a potential compromise between quality and location of death. Regional health and social policies may influence where older individuals die.

Background:

As adults approach the end-of-life, the location of their death plays a crucial role in end-of-life experiences and overall quality of death. Approximately 70% of Canadians express a desire to die at home yet only 15% achieve this outcome. The majority of Canadians still die in hospitals, which is associated with poorer symptom control and satisfaction. A home death is not always feasible or desired by patients and family members; but when it is, homebased palliative care services can help achieve this goal. For people whose support needs exceed the capacity of the home-based palliative services, palliative care units and hospices can provide hospital-level monitoring and support while maintaining a focus on comfort.

Previous studies show that dying at home enhances the overall quality of the dying experience, even with limited access to palliative care services.³⁷ Older adults dying in hospitals report higher levels of pain and dissatisfaction with their care compared to those who died at home or in palliative care settings.⁴² The quality of dying for older adults in Canada varies significantly depending on the setting. Although death is an inevitable part of life, little is known about the quality of dying based on location of death.

The Canadian Longitudinal Study on Aging is a longitudinal population-based research platform that has been used to study a variety of health phenomena among Canadians as they age and approach end-of-life. For decedents, the Canadian Longitudinal Study on Aging includes next of kin reported measures of the quality of death and dying and location of death. We analyzed data from the Canadian Longitudinal Study on Aging to assess the quality of death, including dying with peace, dying with dignity, dying in ones preferred location, and dying without pain across different settings, including home, hospital, and hospice or palliative care

Ph.D. Thesis – K. Aryal; McMaster University – Health Research Methodology units (PCU). Additionally, we identified the sociodemographic factors associated with dying in these locations.

Methods:

Study Design and Data Source

We conducted a secondary analysis of decedent interview data from the Canadian

Longitudinal Study on Aging. The Canadian Longitudinal Study on Aging is a prospective cohort

study with a national, stratified sample of 51,338 community-dwelling adults aged 45–85 years

at baseline who are followed every 3 years. Previous reports have described its design and

methodology. 18,43 To summarize, the Canadian Longitudinal Study on Aging is comprised of the

Tracking cohort, which includes participants randomly selected from all 10 Canadian provinces,

and the Comprehensive cohort, which includes participants randomly selected from within a

25–50 km radius of one of 11 data collection sites located in British Columbia, Alberta,

Manitoba, Ontario, Quebec, Nova Scotia, and Newfoundland. Both cohorts collect similar data,

while the Comprehensive participants also undergoing more detailed physical assessments. The

majority of participant demographic and social characteristics at baseline are comparable to the

2011 Canadian census. 17 We use the Strengthening the Reporting of Observational Studies in

Epidemiology (STROBE) reporting guideline. 44

Decedent Questionnaire

Next of kin or primary contact (most often identified by the Canadian Longitudinal Study on Aging participant at baseline) were contacted by mail once the Canadian Longitudinal Study on Aging received the confirmation of death from a family member, friend, or through provincial death records. Next of kin or primary contacts were then contacted via telephone

two weeks after mailing to invite participation in a decedent interview. Decedent questionnaires (available online)⁴⁵ were completed for participants who died between January 2012 to March 2022 by telephone interview (French or English) with a trained Canadian Longitudinal Study on Aging decedent interviewer. Interviews were completed an average of 2 years after death (between 10 days to 6.3 years), depending on respondent availability and release of the participant's deceased status.

Ph.D. Thesis – K. Aryal; McMaster University – Health Research Methodology

<u>Participants</u>

Canadian Longitudinal Study on Aging participants who died between January 6, 2012, to March 15, 2022, and for whom we had a completed decedent interview were included in the analyses.

Location of Death

Respondents were asked where the deceased participant passed away. There were nine possible response options with home, palliative care unit (located within a hospital) or hospice (located outside of a hospital), and hospital being assessed in this study. We excluded older adults who died in senior homes, long-term care facilities, other dwellings or institution, next of kin responses who did not know the location of death or refused to answer the question.

Quality of Death Characteristics

Respondents were asked whether they believed the deceased participant experienced peace with dying, died in their preferred place, died with dignity, and died without pain during the last week of their life. There were six possible response options: 1) yes, 2) somewhat, 3) no, 4) this question is not applicable, 5) they don't know, and 6) refused to answer the question. We used 1) yes, for the analysis of all four quality of death characteristics (**Appendix A**).

Statistical Analysis

We compared the participant sociodemographic characteristics between those who died in each setting, including sex, age, cause of death, activities of daily living (ADL) and instrumental activities of daily living (IADL) impairment in the last month of life, any physician visit weeks before dying, arrangements for health care decision-making, and arrangements for end-of-life care decision-making. We generated descriptive summaries and calculated standardised differences in quality of death and dying indicators across the settings; with a standardized difference of less than 0.1 indicating trivial differences, 0.2 indicating small differences, 0.5 indicating moderate differences, and 0.8 indicating large differences. We used Pearson's chi-square to test for differences in the quality of death and dying indicators across these groups.

We used a correlation matrix and computed the variance inflation factor to examine multicollinearity among end-of-life and participant characteristics. We performed adjusted logistic regression to estimate associations with location of death. We reported the area under the receiver operating curve to assess model discrimination. We performed a subgroup analysis by removing those dying from medical assistance in dying to examine differences in the associations with quality of death and dying.

Ethics Approval

This secondary analysis was approved by the Hamilton Integrated Research Ethics Board (2023-16023-C).

Results:

There were 3,672 Canadian Longitudinal Study on Aging participants who died between 2012-2022, and 1,287 (35.0%) had a completed decedent questionnaire. Canadian Longitudinal Study on Aging decedents with a completed decedent questionnaire were on average 73.6 year of age at death, 62.7% were married or in a common-law relationship, 39.7% died of cancer, and 49.0% died in hospital. Deceased Canadian Longitudinal Study on Aging participants with a completed decedent interview were more likely to be male, older, married, and identify a religious affiliation compared to those without a decedent interview (Table 1 & Appendix B).

Approximately, 17.2% (n=222) of deceased Canadian Longitudinal Study on Aging participants died in hospice or PCU, 49% (n=631) died in hospital and 22.7% (n=292) died at home (**Table 2**). Older adults dying at home were more likely to be from Ontario, die of cardiovascular diseases, and have little to no physical impairment. Those dying in PCU, or hospice were more likely to be from Quebec, die of cancer, be physically dependent for activities of daily living, and see a doctor in the last week of life. Older adults dying in hospital were older and more likely to have a recent hospitalization and a physician visit 1-2 weeks prior to death. There were 16 (1.2%) decedents who died in residences for seniors, 139 (10.8%) who died in nursing home, and 99 (7.7%) who died in other locations and were excluded from the cohort.

A large majority of individuals dying at home or in a PCU/hospice were at peace with dying, able to die in their preferred location, able to die with dignity and able to die without pain (**Table 3**). Those dying in PCU or hospice experienced more peace with dying compared to those dying in home or hospital (74.3% vs. 66.8% vs. 63.4%, respectively); the difference was

Ph.D. Thesis – K. Aryal; McMaster University – Health Research Methodology small in both cases (SD: 0.16 and 0.24, respectively). Those dying at home reported dying in their preferred location more frequently than those dying in PCU/hospice or hospital (89.4% vs. 61.3 vs. 47.7%); the difference was moderate (SD: 0.65) and large (0.9), respectively. Those dying at home reported dying with dignity more frequently than those dying in hospice/PCU or hospital (90.4% vs. 82% vs. 84.3%, respectively; the difference was small in both cases (SD: 0.24 and 0.18, respectively). Individuals dying in PCU/hospice reported dying without pain more frequently than those dying at home or in hospital (81.5% vs. 67.5 and 64.8%, respectively); the differences were moderate in both cases (SD: 0.31 and 0.38, respectively).

Table 4 shows the adjusted logistic regression odds ratios (OR), and confidence intervals (CI) for demographic and end-of-life characteristics and their association with dying at home, in hospice or PCU, and dying in hospital. Dying in Quebec, British Colombia, or the Western provinces (OR 3.77; CI 2.28-6.37; OR 2.00; CI 1.10-3.64; OR 2.04; CI 1.17-3.62, respectively), dying of cancer (OR 6.79; CI 4.10-11.9), and having total physical impairment (OR 2.08; CI 1.41-3.08) increased odds of dying in PCU or hospice compared to hospital deaths. Being hospitalized one or more times (OR 3.15; CI 2.25-4.41), dying of RIDK (OR 1.96; CI 1.25-3.09) or other causes (OR 1.78; CI 1.25-2.54), and seeing a physician the same week of death (OR 3.12; CI 1.99-4.95), increased the odds of dying in hospital and decreased the odds of dying at home. In all these instances there is a lower odds of dying at home. The areas under the receiver operating curves, ranging from 0.58-0.81, are displayed in **Appendix C**.

Sensitivity Analysis

There were 60 (5.2%) MAiD deaths in the cohort with 13 (21.7%) occurring in PCU or hospice, 26 (43.3%) in hospital, and 21 (35.0%) at home. Due to insufficient sample size, a

Ph.D. Thesis – K. Aryal; McMaster University – Health Research Methodology subgroup analysis of MAiD deaths could not be completed. We performed logistic regression analysis with and without MAiD deaths and there was no difference between the two analyses (Appendix D).

Discussion

In this secondary analysis of deceased Canadian Longitudinal Study on Aging participants, we found that approximately 50% of older adults die in hospital, 17% die in hospice or PCU, and 23% die at home. Older adults at the Canadian Longitudinal Study on Aging report a moderate quality of death and dying in all three locations with older adults dying in PCU or hospice experiencing more peace with dying compared to those dying in home or hospital. Older adults dying at home reported dying in their preferred location more frequently than those dying in PCU/hospice or hospital. Individuals dying at home reported dying with dignity more frequently than those dying in hospice/PCU or hospital, and those individuals dying in PCU/hospice reported dying without pain more frequently than those dying at home or in hospital. Quality of death was poorest for older adults who died in hospital. Older adults who died at home were more likely to die in their preferred place and die with dignity. However, older adults dying in hospice were more likely to experience peace with dying and dying without pain. Older adults dying from cancer or dying in Quebec were more likely to die in PCU or hospice than in hospital or home. Those dying at home were more likely to experience no physical impairment and were less likely to use health services compared to those dying in hospital or hospice or PCU.

This is, as far as we know, the first published study of quality of death indicators in a prospectively-defined cohort of individuals based on location of death. We found that while

many individuals who die at home achieved a dignified death in their preferred location, those who die in palliative care units (PCUs) or hospices experienced greater peace and are more likely to die without pain. This suggests that there may be a compromise between dying in a familiar environment versus dying in PCU which is associated with more effective symptom control at the end-of-life. Older adults were more likely to die in their preferred place when at home, suggesting that home deaths may offer more autonomy or personal comfort for this group, but it may not be the best place of death for all older adults if adequate supports are not provided. 46, 47 The lower rates of pain-free death at home or in hospitals compared to hospices emphasize the importance of hospice care in managing physical discomfort at the end-of-life. 48, 49 These findings suggest that hospice or PCU care services provide effective overall quality of death experiences when people have greater dependency or if they are more focused on pain control. 39 End-of-life experiences are clearly complex, where location of death, available supports, and personal preferences all interact.

Ph.D. Thesis – K. Aryal; McMaster University – Health Research Methodology

Older adults using health services prior to death such as acute care hospitalization or having a physician visit were more likely to die in hospital. These factors may indicate higher medical complexity and the need for acute care interventions, which reduces the feasibility of dying in a home setting (whether desired or not). ⁵⁰ Our findings also indicate that individuals residing in Quebec, British Columbia, or the western provinces had higher odds of dying in palliative care units or hospices compared with Ontario. This suggests that these regions may offer greater access to, or utilization of, specialized end-of-life care facilities compared to Ontario, ⁵¹ or conversely, that Ontario has greater availability of home palliative care services,

Ph.D. Thesis – K. Aryal; McMaster University – Health Research Methodology making a home death more likely. Previous studies have shown that palliative care and end-of-life policies and service availability may influence where people die.⁵²

Limitations

Limitations of our study include the absence of data on certain factors not covered in the Canadian Longitudinal Study on Aging decedent interviews, such as types of end-of-life interventions used or caregiver burden to address overall quality of death and dying. For example, for patients who died at home or in hospital, we did not have data on the involvement of palliative care teams.

We also do not know whether regions with higher frequencies of death in PCU/hospice (e.g. Quebec) simply had a population with a preference for hospice, or if they had better hospice quality and availability than elsewhere, or whether they had poorer alternatives options (e.g. home palliative care services) compared to other provinces. The data on location of preference, dignity and symptom control suggest that preference was a factor, but these unaccounted variables would have allowed a more comprehensive understanding of quality of death based on location. As the first prospective, longitudinal assessment of quality and location of death, and with the Canadian Longitudinal Study on Aging still collecting data, our aim was to comprehend the initial findings.

Another limitation of our study is the lack of demographic diversity, as over 90% of our cohort belongs to a single ethnic group and we had only decedent interviews from 35.0% of the total decedent population. This homogeneity may have influenced the higher number of individuals reporting better quality of death experiences. Despite this, our data remains the most comprehensive available for comparing location and quality of death.

Our study is susceptible to potential biases associated with the time elapsed after an individual's passing and the family members' reporting and or the completion of the decedent interview. It is conceivable that over time, the recollection of events may be influenced by various factors, potentially leading to a bias favoring positive or negative end-of-life experiences based on grief symptoms.⁵³ While this might bias the responses, this is unlikely to bias the comparison between location and quality of death.

Conclusion

Our findings demonstrate that dying in palliative care units or hospices may provide more effective pain management, and a peaceful passing compared to hospital or home deaths. However, many individuals who die at home die with dignity and in their preferred place, highlighting the compromise between home deaths compared to hospice or PCU deaths. The regional differences, particularly in Quebec compared to Ontario, suggesting that certain regions may offer greater access to, or utilization of, specialized end-of-life care alternatives or greater availability of generalized palliative care in the community, compared to Ontario. These results highlight the need for higher quality end-of-life care across the country and a balanced approach to honoring patient preferences while ensuring comfort at the end-of-life.

Tables and Figures

Table 1: Characteristics of Deceased Canadian Longitudinal Study on Aging Participants with Complete Decedent Interview Compared to Participants with an Incomplete Decedent Interviews, 2012-2022

| Variable Category | Variable Characteristic | Decedent Interviews Complete (n=1,287) | Decedent Interviews Incomplete (n=2,385) | |
|----------------------|---------------------------------------|----------------------------------------|------------------------------------------|--|
| Sex | Female | 489 (38.0%) | 974 (59.2%) | |
| | Male | 798 (62.0%) | 1,411 (40.8%) | |
| Age | 45-64 | 428 (33.3%) | 1,141 (47.9%) | |
| | 75+ | 858 (66.7%) | 1277 (64.6%) | |
| Residence | Ontario | 274 (21.3%) | 532 (22.3%) | |
| | Quebec | 302 (23.5%) | 315 (13.2%) | |
| | British Colombia | 194 (15.1%) | 361 (15.1%) | |
| | Western* | 234 (18.2%) | 592 (24.8%) | |
| | Atlantic** | 283 (22.0%) | 585 (24.5%) | |
| Ethnicity | Non-White | 24 (1.8%) | 72 (3.0%) | |
| | White | 1,263 (98.2%) | 2,313 (97.0%) | |
| Religion | Roman Catholic | 455 (34.4%) | 397 (16.6%) | |
| | United Church | 157 (12.2%) | 696 (29.2%) | |
| | Anglican | 136 (10.7%) | 289 (12.1%) | |
| | Other | 312 (24.2%) | 283 (11.9%) | |
| | No Religion | 227 (17.6%) | 720 (30.2%) | |
| Education | Less than High School | 170 (13.2 %) | 357 (15.0%) | |
| | High School | 158 (12.3%) | 355 (14.9%) | |
| | Other post- secondary education | 507 (39.4%) | 1,008 (42.3%) | |
| | University degree or above | 452 (35.1%) | 665 (27.8%) | |
| Marital Status | Single, Divorced or Separated | 219 (17.0%) | 535 (22.4%) | |
| | Married | 807 (62.7%) | 1275 (53.5%) | |

Ph.D. Thesis – K. Aryal; McMaster University – Health Research Methodology

| Widowed | 261 (20.3%) | 575 (24.1%) |
|---------|-------------|-------------|

^{*} Western Provinces = Alberta, Manitoba, Saskatchewan

^{**}Atlantic Provinces = New Brunswick, Newfoundland and Labrador, Nova Scotia, Prince Edward Island

Table 2: Characteristics of Deceased Canadian Longitudinal Study on Aging Participants who Died at Home or in a Hospice or Palliative Care Unit with Complete Decedent Interviews, 2016-2022

| Variable | Variable | Home Death | Hospice or Palliative | Hospital |
|----------------|------------------------------------------------------|-------------------|-----------------------|-------------|
| Category | Characteristic | n(%) | Care Unit Death n(%) | Deaths n(%) |
| Overall | | 292 (22.7) | 222 (17.2) | 631 (49.0) |
| Age | < 65 | 56 (19.2) | 49 (22.1) | 87 (13.8) |
| | 65+ | 236 (80.8) | 173 (77.9) | 544 (86.2) |
| Sex | Male | 182 (62.3) | 135 (60.8) | 399 (63.2) |
| | Female | 110 (37.7) | 87 (39.2) | 232 (36.8) |
| Province | Ontario | 75 (25.7) | 28 (12.6) | 143 (22.7) |
| | Quebec | 54 (18.5) | 82 (36.9) | 130 (20.6) |
| | British Columbia | 52 (17.8) | 31 (14.0) | 86 (13.6) |
| | Western* | 46 (15.8) | 40 (18.0) | 127 (20.1) |
| | Atlantic** | 65 (22.3) | 41 (18.5) | 145 (23.0) |
| Education | Less than High School | 30 (10.3) | 27 (12.2) | 97 (15.4) |
| | High School Graduate or Higher | 262 (89.7) | 195 (87.8) | 534 (84.6) |
| Marital Status | Married | 189 (64.7) | 142 (64.0) | 408 (64.7) |
| | Single, Divorced or Separated | 43 (14.7) | 41 (18.5) | 100 (15.8) |
| | Widowed | 60 (20.5) | 29 (17.6) | 123 (19.5) |
| Cause of Death | Cardiovascular Disease*** | 113 (38.7) | 18 (8.1) | 151 (23.9) |
| | Cancer | 102 (34.9) | 173 (77.9) | 210 (33.3) |
| | RIDK ⁺ | 13 (4.5) | 7 (3.2) | 93 (14.7) |
| | Other | 64 (21.9) | 24 (10.8) | 177 (28.1) |
| ADL & IADL** | No or Little or Unknown Physical Impairment | 170 (58.2) | 70 (31.5) | 319 (50.6) |
| | Moderate Physical Impairment | 39 (13.4) | 36 (16.2) | 86 (13.6) |
| | Severe Physical Impairment | 16 (5.5) | 31 (14.0) | 63 (10.0) |
| | Total Physical Impairment | 67 (22.9) | 85 (38.3) | 163 (25.8) |

Ph.D. Thesis – K. Aryal; McMaster University – Health Research Methodology

| ED Use | No Use | 167 (57.2) | 101 (45.5) | 332 (52.6) |
|------------------------------|-----------------|------------|------------|------------|
| | One Time | 44 (15.1) | 18 (8.1) | 81 (12.8) |
| | 2 to 4 Times | 45 (15.4) | 55 (24.8) | 125 (19.8) |
| | 5 or more times | 36 (12.3) | 48 (21.6) | 93 (14.7) |
| Hospitalization | No Use | 153 (52.4) | 38 (17.1) | 110 (17.4) |
| | One time | 64 (21.9) | 68 (30.6) | 229 (36.3) |
| | Two or More | 75 (25.7) | 116 (52.3) | 292 46.3) |
| | Times | | | |
| Last physician visit (weeks) | Did Not Visit | 38 (13.0) | 15 (6.8) | 38 (6.0) |
| | Same Week | 78 (26.7) | 158 (71.2) | 427 (67.7) |
| | 1-2 weeks | 57 (19.5) | 21 (9.5) | 69 (10.9) |
| | 3-6 Weeks | 59 (20.2) | 13 (5.9) | 46 (7.3) |
| | 7+ Weeks | 60 (20.5) | 15 (6.8) | 51 (8.1) |

^{*}Western Provinces = Alberta, Manitoba, Saskatchewan

^{**}Atlantic Provinces = New Brunswick, Newfoundland and Labrador, Nova Scotia, Prince Edward Island

^{***}Cardiovascular Disease = Heart disease, Stroke, Heart Failure

^{*}RIDK=R=Respiratory diseases including emphysema, obstructive lung disease, asthma, chronic obstructive pulmonary disease; I=Influenza or pneumonia; D=Dementia; K=Kidney Diseases such as nephritis, nephrotic syndrome, or nephrosis

^{**}ADL & IADL = Activities of Daily Living and Instrumental Activities of Daily Living

Table 3: Standardized Difference Between Quality of Death Characteristics, Canadian Longitudinal Study on Aging Decedents, 2012-2022

| Quality of Death and | Home Death | PCU or Hospice | Hospital Death | Standard Differences | Standard Differences | Standard Differences |
|-------------------------|---------------|-------------------|-------------------|-------------------------|-------------------------|-------------------------|
| Dying | n(%) | Death | n(%) | (Home vs | (Home vs | (PCU/ |
| | | n(%) | | PCU/ | Hospital) | Hospice vs |
| | | | | Hospice) | SD (p- | Hospital) |
| | | | | SD (p-value) | value) | SD (p-value) |
| Peace | 195 | 165 | 400 | 0.16 (0.043) | 0.07 (0.612) | 0.24 (0.031) |
| with Dying | (66.8) | (74.3) | (63.4) | | | |
| Dying in | 261 | 136 | 301 | 0.65 (<0.001) | 0.90 | 0.27 (<0.001) |
| their | (89.4) | (61.3) | (47.7) | | (<0.001) | |
| Preferred | | | | | | |
| Place | | | | | | |
| Dying with | 264 | 182 | 532 | 0.24 (0.035) | 0.18 (0.048) | 0.06 (0.681) |
| Dignity | (90.4) | (82.0) | (84.3) | | | |
| Dying | 197 | 181 | 409 | 0.32 (<0.001) | 0.06 (0.675) | 0.38 (<0.001) |
| without | (67.5) | (81.5) | (64.8) | | | |
| Pain | | | | | | |

Table 4: Adjusted Odds of Home Deaths Compared to Hospice/Palliative Care Unit, and Hospital Deaths, Canadian Longitudinal Study on Aging Decedents, 2012-2022

| Variable | Home Deaths (n=292) | Palliative Care Unit or Hospice Deaths (n=222) | Hospital Death (n=631) |
|------------------------------|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|--------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| Characteristic | Odds Ratio (Confidence Interval) | Odds Ratio (Confidence Interval) | Odds Ratio (Confidence Interval) |
| <65 | - | - | - |
| 65+ | 0.84 (0.56-1.25) | 0.76 (0.50-1.16) | 1.37 (0.98-1.91) |
| Male | - | - | - |
| Female | 0.98 (0.70-1.37) | 0.97 (0.70-1.36) | 0.93 (0.73-1.20) |
| Ontario | - | - | - |
| Quebec | 0.57 (0.36-0.89) | 3.77 (2.28-6.37) | 0.68 (0.47-0.98) |
| British Columbia | 0.91 (0.56-1.47) | 2.00 (1.10-3.64) | 0.67 (0.44-1.01) |
| Western* | 0.64 (0.40-1.02) | 2.04 (1.17-3.62) | 1.10 (0.75-1.63) |
| Atlantic** | 0.79 (0.51-1.23) | 1.63 (0.94-2.85) | 0.94 (0.65-1.36) |
| Cardiovascular Disease*** | - | - | - |
| Cancer | 0.84 (0.58-1.22) | 6.79 (4.10-11.9) | 0.55 (0.40-0.76) |
| RIDK ⁺ | 0.26 (0.58-1.22) | 0.56 (0.21-1.37) | 1.96 (1.25-3.09) |
| Other | 0.54 (0.36-0.80) | 1.21 (0.64-2.35) | 1.78 (1.25-2.54) |
| No Impairment | - | - | - |
| Mild or Moderate | | | |
| · | 1.07 (0.67-1.69) | 1.62 (0.97-2.67) | 0.69 (0.47-1.02) |
| Impairment | 0.73 (0.38-1.32) | 2.34 (1.35-4.02) | 0.64 (0.40-1.01) |
| Total Impairment | 0.72 (0.50-1.04) | 2.08 (1.41-3.08) | 0.33 (0.24-0.45) |
| No Use | - | - | - |
| One Time | 1.21 (0.77-1.89) | 0.55 (0.30-0.97) | 1.13 (0.77-1.66) |
| 2 to 4 Times | 0.92 (0.60-1.39) | 1.02 (0.67-1.53) | 1.05 (0.76-1.46) |
| 5 or more times | 1.09 (0.67-1.73) | 0.84 (0.53-1.32) | 1.09 (0.76-1.58) |
| No Use | - | - | - |
| One time | 0.35 (0.24-0.51) | 1.01 (0.62-1.63) | 3.15 (2.25-4.41) |
| Two or More Times | 0.34 (0.24-0.50) | 1.12 (0.72-1.77) | 3.26 (2.35-4.55) |
| | Characteristic <65 65+ Male Female Ontario Quebec British Columbia Western* Atlantic** Cardiovascular Disease*** Cancer RIDK† Other No Impairment Mild or Moderate Impairment Severe Impairment Total Impairment Total Impairment No Use One Time 2 to 4 Times 5 or more times No Use One time Two or More | Variable Characteristic Characteristic Paracteristic Characteristic (Confidence Interval) Odds Ratio (Confidence Interval) <65 | Variable Characteristic Home Deaths (n=292) Unit or Hospice Deaths (n=222) Odds Ratio (Confidence Interval) Odds Ratio (Confidence Interval) <65 |

| Last physician visit | No Visit | - | - | - |
|----------------------------|---------------|------------------|------------------|------------------|
| | Same week | 0.34 (0.21-0.56) | 1.67 (0.90-3.25) | 3.12 (1.99-4.95) |
| | 1-2 weeks | 1.17 (0.68-2.02) | 0.94 (0.43-2.09) | 1.26 (0.74-2.15) |
| | 3-6 Weeks | 1.52 (0.87-2.67) | 0.76 (0.31-1.80) | 1.16 (0.66-2.03) |
| | 7+ | | | |
| | Weeks/Unknown | 1.68 (0.97-2.9) | 0.84 (0.37-1.95) | 1.20 (0.69-2.08) |

^{*}Western Provinces = Alberta, Manitoba, Saskatchewan

^{**}Atlantic Provinces = New Brunswick, Newfoundland and Labrador, Nova Scotia, Prince Edward Island

^{***}Cardiovascular Disease = Heart disease, Stroke, Heart Failure

[†]RIDK=R=Respiratory diseases including emphysema, obstructive lung disease, asthma, chronic obstructive pulmonary disease; I=Influenza or pneumonia; D=Dementia; K=Kidney Diseases such as nephritis, nephrotic syndrome, or nephrosis

^{**}ADL & IADL = Activities of Daily Living and Instrumental Activities of Daily Living

Appendices

Appendix A: Quality of Death and Dying Indicators and Responses, Canadian Longitudinal Study on Aging, 2012-2022

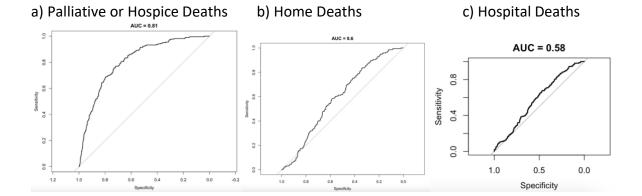
| Question | Response |
|-----------------------------------------------------------|----------------|
| In the last week of their life, do you feel that Person X | |
| was at peace with dying? | Yes |
| | Somewhat |
| | No |
| | Not Applicable |
| | Don't Know |
| | Refused |
| In the last week of their life, do you feel that Person X | |
| maintained their dignity and self-respect? | Yes |
| | Somewhat |
| | No |
| | Not Applicable |
| | Don't Know |
| | Refused |
| In the last week of their life, do you feel that Person X | |
| had their pain under control? | Yes |
| | Somewhat |
| | No |
| | Not Applicable |
| | Don't Know |
| | Refused |
| In the last week of their life, do you feel that Person X | |
| died where they wanted to? | Yes |
| | No |
| | Not Applicable |
| | Don't Know |
| | Refused |

Ph.D. Thesis – K. Aryal; McMaster University – Health Research Methodology

Appendix B: Location of Death, Canadian Longitudinal Study on Aging Decedents, 2012-2022

| Location of Death | Number of Participants n (%) |
|-----------------------------------------|------------------------------|
| Home | 292 (22.7) |
| Hospice or Palliative | 222 (17.2) |
| Care Unit | |
| Hospital | 631 (49.0) |
| Residence for Seniors | 16 (1.24) |
| Nursing Home or Long-Term Care Facility | 99 (7.7) |
| Other | 27 (2.1) |

Appendix C: Area Under the Reciever Operating Curve for Home Deaths and Palliative Care or Hospice Deaths, Canadian Longitudinal Study on Aging Decedents, 2012-2022



Appendix D: Sensitivity Analysis of the Adjusted Odds of Home Deaths, Hospice/Palliative Care Deaths, and Hospital Deaths for Those Who Did Not Receive Medical Assistance in Dying, Canadian Longitudinal Study on Aging Decedents, 2012-2022

| Variable | Variable | | | |
|-----------------------|-------------------|------------------|--------------------|------------------|
| Category | Characteristic | Home (n=271) | Palliative (n=209) | Hospital (n=605) |
| Age | 65+ | 0.75 (0.50-1.13) | 0.76 (0.50-1.18) | 1.43 (1.01-2.02) |
| Sex | Female | 1.00 (0.73-1.37) | 1.11 (0.79-1.57) | 0.91 (0.70-1.18) |
| Province | Quebec (ref=ON) | 0.54 (0.34-0.86) | 3.54 (2.11-6.08) | 0.68 (0.47-0.99) |
| | British Columbia | 0.95 (0.58-1.56) | 2.02 (1.10-3.72) | 0.65 (0.43-1.00) |
| | Western* | 0.63 (0.39-1.03) | 1.99 (1.13-3.57) | 1.09 (0.73-1.63) |
| | Atlantic** | 0.81 (0.51-1.28) | 1.62 (0.93-2.87) | 0.91 (0.63-1.33) |
| Cause of | | | | |
| Death | Cancer | 0.79 (0.54-1.17) | 7.27 (4.33-12.93) | 0.56 (0.40-0.78) |
| | RIDK*** | 0.26 (0.12-0.50) | 0.53 (0.19-1.33) | 2.07 (1.30-3.31) |
| | Other | 0.49 (0.32-0.75) | 1.34 (0.70-2.63) | 1.80 (1.26-2.59) |
| | Mild to Moderate | | | |
| ADL & IADL⁺ | Impairment | 1.15 (0.71-1.85) | 1.72 (1.00-2.90) | 0.65 (0.43-0.97) |
| | Severe Physical | | | |
| | Impairment | 0.59 (0.28-1.15) | 2.51 (1.42-4.39) | 0.67 (0.41-1.08) |
| | Total Physical | 0 = 0 (0 (0 (0) | | |
| | Impairment | 0.72 (0.49-1.04) | 2.20 (1.47-3.30) | 0.32 (0.23-0.43) |
| ED Use | One Time | 1.14 (0.71-1.81) | 0.57 (0.31-1.01) | 1.17 (0.79-1.73) |
| | 2 to 4 Times | 0.87 (0.56-1.34) | 1.04 (0.68-1.59) | 1.06 (0.75-1.49) |
| | 5 or more times | 1.14 (0.69-1.84) | 0.80 (0.49-1.28) | 1.11 (0.75-1.63) |
| Hospitalization | | | | |
| (Last Year) | One time | 0.34 (0.23-0.50) | 0.99 (0.61-1.63) | 3.26 (2.31-4.61) |
| | Two or More Times | 0.35 (0.24-0.51) | 1.08 (0.68-1.73) | 3.37 (2.40-4.77) |
| Last Physician | | | | |
| Visit | Same Week | 0.31 (0.19-0.53) | 1.80 (0.95-3.60) | 3.24 (2.05-5.19) |
| | 1-2 weeks | 1.13 (0.64-1.98) | 1.01 (0.45-2.30) | 1.28 (0.75-2.22) |
| | 3-6 Weeks | 1.49 (0.85-2.64) | 0.78 (0.32-1.88) | 1.21 (0.69-2.14) |
| | 7+ Weeks / | | | |
| | Unknown | 1.69 (0.97-2.97) | 0.88 (0.38-2.08) | 1.25 (0.72-2.19) |

^{*}Western Provinces = Alberta, Manitoba, Saskatchewan

^{**}Atlantic Provinces = New Brunswick, Newfoundland and Labrador, Nova Scotia, Prince Edward Island

^{***}RIDK=R=Respiratory diseases including emphysema, obstructive lung disease, asthma, chronic obstructive pulmonary disease; I=Influenza or pneumonia; D=Dementia; K=Kidney Diseases such as nephritis, nephrotic syndrome, or nephrosis

^{*}ADL & IADL = Activities of Daily Living and Instrumental Activities of Daily Living

References

- 1. Hales S, Chiu A, Husain A, Braun M, Rydall A, Gagliese L, et al. The quality of dying and death in cancer and its relationship to palliative care and place of death. *J Pain Symptom Manage*. 2014;48(5):839-51.
- 2. Wilson DM, Cohen J, Deliens L, Hewitt JA, Houttekier D. The preferred place of last days: results of a representative population-based public survey. *J Palliat Med*. 2013;16(5):502-8.
- 3. Funk LM, Mackenzie CS, Cherba M, Del Rosario N, Krawczyk M, Rounce A, et al. Where would Canadians prefer to die? Variation by situational severity, support for family obligations, and age in a national study. *BMC Palliat Care*. 2022;21(1):139.
- 4. Tanuseputro P, Budhwani S, Bai YQ, Wodchis WP. Palliative care delivery across health sectors: A population-level observational study. *Palliat Med*. 2017;31(3):247-57.
- 5. Kadu M, Mondor, L., Hsu, A., Webber, C., Howard, M., & Tanuseputro, P. . Does inpatient palliative care facilitate home-based palliative care postdischarge? A retrospective cohort study. . *Palliative Medicine Reports*. 2021;2(1):25-33.
- 6. Joren CY, de Veer AJE, de Groot K, Francke AL. Home care nurses more positive about the palliative care that is provided and their own competence than hospital nurses: a nationwide survey. *BMC Palliat Care*. 2021;20(1):170.
- 7. Raina P WC, Kirkland S. Canadian Longitudinal Study on Aging (CLSA) Protocol. Available from: https://www.clsa-elcv.ca/researchers#content399.
- 8. Raina PS, Wolfson C, Kirkland SA, Griffith LE, Oremus M, Patterson C, et al. The Canadian longitudinal study on aging (CLSA). *Can J Aging*. 2009;28(3):221-9.
- 9. Raina P, Wolfson C, Kirkland S, Griffith LE, Balion C, Cossette B, et al. Cohort Profile: The Canadian Longitudinal Study on Aging (CLSA). *Int J Epidemiol*. 2019;48(6):1752-3j.
- 10. von Elm E AD, Egger M, et al. . Strengthening the reporting of observational studies in epidemiology (STROBE) statement: guidelines for reporting observational studies. *BMJ*. 2007;335:806–8.
- 11. Canadian Longitudinal Study on Aging. Data collection: Decedent Interview Available from: https://www.clsa-elcv.ca/data-collection. Accessed [August 24, 2024].
- 12. Exley C, Allen D. A critical examination of home care: end of life care as an illustrative case. *Soc Sci Med*. 2007;65(11):2317-27.
- 13. Hankivsky O, Grace D, Hunting G, Giesbrecht M, Fridkin A, Rudrum S, et al. An intersectionality-based policy analysis framework: critical reflections on a methodology for advancing equity. *Int J Equity Health*. 2014;13:119.
- 14. Bostrom B, Sandh M, Lundberg D, Fridlund B. Cancer-related pain in palliative care: patients' perceptions of pain management. *J Adv Nurs*. 2004;45(4):410-9.
- 15. Currow DC, Burns CM, Abernethy AP. Place of death for people with noncancer and cancer illness in South Australia: a population-based survey. *J Palliat Care*. 2008;24(3):144-50.

- 16. Hill AD, Stukel TA, Fu L, Scales DC, Laupacis A, Rubenfeld GD, et al. Trends in site of death and health care utilization at the end of life: a population-based cohort study. *CMAJ Open*. 2019;7(2):E306-E15.
- 17. Collier R. Access to palliative care varies widely across Canada. *CMAJ.* 2011;183(2):E87-8.
- 18. Pivodic L, Pardon K, Morin L, Addington-Hall J, Miccinesi G, Cardenas-Turanzas M, et al. Place of death in the population dying from diseases indicative of palliative care need: a cross-national population-level study in 14 countries. *J Epidemiol Community Health*. 2016;70(1):17-24.
- 19. Safer MA, Bonanno GA, Field NP. "It was never that bad": biased recall of grief and long-term adjustment to the death of a spouse. *Memory*. 2001;9(3):195-204.

CHAPTER 4

The Characteristics and Experiences of Older Adults Considering and Receiving Medical

Assistance in Dying: An Analysis of the Canadian Longitudinal Study on Aging

Summary

In this chapter we examined the sociodemographic and clinical characteristics of older adults who considered and received medical assistance in dying (MAiD), compared to those who neither considered nor received. Investigating the factors that influence the consideration and receipt of MAiD is crucial to improve the quality of care, address potential gaps, and understand patient' preferences. Data on the death experience of those who consider and receive MAiD is critical to understand whether they achieve a dignified and peaceful passing.

This research provides new insights into the sociodemographic and end-of-life characteristics associated with MAiD consideration and receipt. It provides new data on the proportion of persons who consider MAiD at the end of life. It also provides new data on the death experience of who considered and received MAiD, which has been a critical missing element in the debate of how MAiD is being experienced. The findings suggest that many older adults consider MAiD than those who ultimately receive it, and that those who considered or received MAiD had a reported better death experience, including peace with dying and dying in their preferred place.

Citation

Aryal K, Downar J, Jones A, Griffith, LE, Kirkland S, Quinn KL, Costa AP. (Submitted). The Characteristics and Experiences of Older Adults Considering and Receiving Medical Assistance in Dying: An Analysis of the Canadian Longitudinal Study on Aging. *Palliative Medicine*. Submitted on 17 March 2025.

Abstract

Background: In 2016, Bill C-14 legalized Medical Assistance in Dying (MAiD) in Canada for individuals with a reasonably foreseeable natural death. We examined the characteristics and death experience of older adults who considered or received MAiD compared to those who did neither.

Methods: We conducted a secondary analysis of next-of-kin interviews from a national prospective cohort study, the Canadian Longitudinal Study on Aging, between June 6, 2016, and March 17, 2021, a period pertaining to Track 1 cases under Bill C-14. Descriptive and end-of-life characteristics, including quality of death and dying, were compared across groups: those who considered MAiD, received MAiD, or neither.

Results: Of 937 decedent participants, 25.8% considered MAiD and 6.8% received MAiD. Most were male, married, and died of cancer. Compared to those who did not consider or receive MAiD, those who considered MAiD were more likely to die in hospice or palliative care (OR 1.84; CI 1.19–2.84) and have a substitute decision-maker (OR 1.82; CI 1.19–2.86). Next of kin reported that MAiD considerers were more likely to die in their preferred location (64.7% vs. 56.2%, SD 0.72) and experience peace with dying (78.5% vs. 63.1%, SD 0.78). MAiD recipients were less likely to die in hospice (OR 0.41; CI 0.18-0.91) but it was reported that they had a better death and dying experience.

Interpretation: More older adults considered MAiD than received it. Individuals who considered or received MAiD were reported by their next of kin to have better death experiences compared to those who did neither.

Introduction:

As individuals approach the end of life, they may consider options to manage their final moments, including Medical Assistance in Dying (MAiD). 54-56 Legalized in Canada in 2016 under Bill C-14, the so called 'Track 1' MAiD allows competent adults with serious, incurable conditions, experiencing intolerable suffering, and advanced irreversible decline in functional capability to end their lives with medical assistance. 57 Acceptance of MAiD has grown across Canada since initial legalization, with surveys indicating strong support, particularly among those aged 55 and older. 58 Recent reports on socioeconomic differences between those receiving MAiD under 'Track 2' (for those whose death is not reasonably foreseeable) have fueled debates. 59

The number of MAiD cases has increased steadily since legalization, with 13,241 deaths, 4.1% of all deaths in Canada, in 2022 resulting from MAiD. 56, 60 The primary reasons for requesting MAiD include loss of autonomy, inability to engage in meaningful activities, and unmanageable disease-related symptoms. 60-63 Not all individuals who express interest in MAiD ultimately receive it, due to factors such as procedural delays, personal or institutional objections, or loss of eligibility before the procedure. 64 National reports provide information on MAiD, including requests that do not ultimately result in a MAiD procedure. 60, 65 However, little is known about those who considered MAiD but never initiated a formal request, or the characteristics and quality of death for those who those who considered MAiD, as well as those who received MAiD, compared to other deaths.

The Canadian Longitudinal Study on Aging (CLSA), a nationally representative cohort recruited prior to MAiD legalization, offers a unique opportunity to examine MAiD

Ph.D. Thesis – K. Aryal; McMaster University – Health Research Methodology consideration and receipt. We conducted a secondary analysis of CLSA to explore the characteristics and experience of decedents who considered or received MAiD compared to those who did neither, exclusively pertaining to MAiD deaths under Track 1.

Methods:

Study Design

We conducted a secondary analysis of decedent interview data from the CLSA. The CLSA recruited 51,338 adults aged 45-85 at baseline (2011-2015) collecting data via telephone interviews (Tracking cohort) and through in-home interviews and visits to designated data collection sites (Comprehensive cohort). Previous reports can be referenced on the detailed design and methodologies of the CLSA cohort. We use the Strengthening the Reporting of Observational Studies in Epidemiology (STROBE) reporting guidelines.

Data Sources

Participants completed a baseline questionnaire after enrolling into the study¹⁷, and the first follow-up questionnaire was administered three years after baseline interviews and the second follow-up was administered three years after the first follow-up interview. Decedent questionnaires (available online)²⁰ were completed by proxies or next of kins of the participants who died from January 6, 2012, by telephone interview (French or English) with a trained CLSA decedent interviewer. We included all CLSA participants who died and who's next-of-kin participated in the decedent questionnaire between June 6, 2016 to March 17, 2021 – after 'Track 1' MAiD legalization (Bill C-14) and before Bill C-7 was enacted to expanded eligibility to individuals whose natural death is not reasonably foreseeable (so called 'Track 2').⁶⁶ We excluded participants with incomplete baseline assessments or decedent questionnaires.

Data Collection

Once the CLSA received the confirmation of death from a family member or friend of the deceased participant or through provincial death records, the next of kin or primary contact (identified by the CLSA participant at baseline) was contacted by mail. Interviews were completed within a range of 10 days to 6.3 years after death (average 2 years and median 14 months), depending on respondent availability and release of the participant's deceased status. The next of kin or primary contact were contacted via telephone two weeks after mailing to schedule a decedent interview, if interested. Either the next of kin or primary contact completed the decedent questionnaire via telephone, which averaged 30 minutes in duration. Respondents were asked whether the deceased participant considered or received MAiD (Appendix A) and we limited analyses to "yes" or "no" responses.

Analyses

We analyzed sociodemographic and end-of-life characteristics of all participants with a completed baseline interview and who had died. We compared deceased participants with and without a completed decedent interview. We examined end-of-life characteristics including the location of death, cause of death, arrangements for health care decision making, and arrangements for end-of-life care. We also assessed quality of death and dying from the decedent survey, including peace with dying, dying in their preferred place, dignity maintained prior to dying, and pain management.

We used unadjusted logistic regressions to estimate the associations between decedent characteristics for those who considered or received MAiD. A limited sample size, typical for such an outcome, precluded adjusted analyses. We calculated standardised differences in

Ph.D. Thesis – K. Aryal; McMaster University – Health Research Methodology death and dying experience measures across three groups: those who did not consider MAID, considered but did not receive MAID, received MAID; interpreting that a standardized difference of less than 0.1 indicated trivial difference, 0.2 indicating small difference, 0.5 indicating moderate difference, and 0.8 indicating large difference. We used Pearson's chi-square to test for differences in the death and dying experience measures across these groups. We managed and analyzed all data using R-Studio 4.2.2.

Ethics and Reporting

Hamilton Integrated Research Ethics Board (2023-16023-C) reviewed and approved this study. Data are available from the CLSA (https://www.clsa-elcv.ca/data-access/).

Results:

There were 2,318 deceased CLSA participants and 937 (40.4%) had a completed decedent interview between 2016-2021 (**Table 1, Appendix B**). Males, people older than 75, married people we more prevent in among those that died. Deaths with a completed decedent interview were more likely to be older (mean age of 78.2 years at death); male (61.7%) and married (63.6%), approximately 17.5% had no religious affiliation; and 35.4% had education beyond a bachelor's degree. Differences between deaths with and without a completed decedent interview were small or trivial (Standardized Mean Differences 0.012-0.172).

Approximately a quarter (242, 25.8%) of deceased participants next-of-kin reported that that the participant considered MAiD and approximately a quarter (64 of 242, 26.4%) of those who considered MAiD ultimately received it (**Figure 1**) between June 6, 2016, to March 17, 2021.

Characteristics Associated with Considering MAiD

Dying of cancer (OR 4.07; CI 2.64-6.46) dying in hospice or palliative care units (OR 1.84; CI 1.19-2.84), experiencing increasing physical impairment (total; OR 1.73; CI 1.18-2.75), having identified a Substitute Decision Maker (SDM) (OR 1.82; CI 1.19-2.86), using the emergency department five or more times in the last year of life (OR 2.57; CI 1.72-3.83), being hospitalized two or more times in the last year of life (OR 1.49; CI 1.03-2.17) seeing a physician the same week before death (OR 1.74; CI 1.17-2.66) and having a bachelor's degree (OR 1.63; CI 1.01-2.69), were associated with increased odds of considering MAiD (Table 2). Being 75 years old or older (OR 0.52; CI 0.35-0.77), identifying with a religion (e.g. Roman Catholic: OR 0.53; COI 0.36-0.80) and dying in seniors housing or a nursing home (OR 0.52; CI 0.30-0.93), were associated with decreased odds of considering MAiD. Among those who considered MAiD, dying in hospice or a palliative care facility (OR 0.41; CI 0.18-0.91) was associated with a lower odds of receiving MAiD (Table 3). No other personal or end-of-life characteristics were associated with a higher or lower odds of receiving MAiD (among those who considered MAiD).

Although most deceased participants were reported to be at peace with dying, dying in their preferred place, maintaining their dignity, and dying without pain, these positive experiences were more prevalent among those who considered or received MAiD compared to those who did not (**Table 4**). Older adults considering MAiD were more likely to be reported as having experienced peace (78.5 vs 64.1; standard difference (SD): 0.78) and dying in their preferred place (64.7 vs 56.2; SD: 0.72) than those who did not consider MAiD. Individuals who received MAiD were more likely to be reported to have experienced peace (82.8 vs 78.5; standard difference (SD): 0.39), dying in their preferred place (75.0 vs 64.7; SD: 0.32), dignity

Ph.D. Thesis – K. Aryal; McMaster University – Health Research Methodology (89.0 vs 83.9; SD: 0.33), and dying without pain (71.9 vs 64.5; SD 0.37) more frequently than those who did not consider MAiD.

Discussion:

In this large prospective cohort of older adults, recruited before Medical Assistance in Dying (MAiD) had become legal, approximately a quarter of older adults considered MAiD as they approached death, and a quarter of those who considered it ultimately received it. While there were many differences in the sociodemographic and end-of-life characteristics of those who considered MAiD compared with those who did not, there were almost no differences between those who received MAiD and those who considered but did not receive MAiD.

Sociodemographic and end-of-life factors may not influence receiving MAiD when someone has started considering it, or the effects of these factors may be small enough that a larger study would be needed to detect them. Potential reasons for considering but not receiving MAiD might include dynamic personal decisions, procedural delays, or the loss of capacity before MAiD can be administered. ^{61,67} We could not determine whether individuals decided not to proceed with MAiD, or whether they preferred MAiD but were unable to receive it. Identifying the reasons why individuals who consider MAiD but do not ultimately receive it could identify improvement strategies for end-of-life care.

Our data provided unique information on how those who consider or receive MAiD experience death and dying. Although some MAiD requests may be driven by suffering amendable to high quality palliative care, those who considered MAID were more likely to have died in peace and in their preferred place than those who did not consider MAiD, and those who received MAiD had a better reported death experience across all measures reported by

next-of-kins than those who considered but did not receive MAiD. Peace with dying and dying in their preferred place are core components to achieving a good death experience, ¹³ and these were the two factors most strongly associated with considering MAiD. We also found that those who considered MAiD had similar pain control as those who didn't consider MAiD, and that those who received MAiD had overall better pain control than those who didn't receive MAiD. Our finding are consistent with federal reports that show that pain control (or concern about pain control) is not a common factor driving MAiD requests. 60 We found that those who considered MAiD were more likely to have made end-of-life preparations, such as appointing a Substitute Decision Maker (SDM), than those who did not consider MAiD. This is consistent with the finding that MAiD recipients have very high involvement of palliative care services⁶⁸⁻⁷⁰ where the consideration of MAiD may occur as a part of other end-of-life care planning. 71,72 However, we cannot support any causal interpretations on whether advance care planning might prompt a consideration of MAiD, or whether individuals considering MAiD may also consider palliative care and advance care planning as they confront the multifaceted hurdles of advanced illness.55 Having a SDM was associated with MAiD consideration, but was not associated with ultimately receiving MAiD. Previous studies also found that individuals receiving palliative care or advance care planning maintained autonomy over their dying process, ⁶⁸ and advance care planning does not routinely affect the end-of-life care they receive. 70

Ph.D. Thesis – K. Aryal; McMaster University – Health Research Methodology

Individuals who died in hospice or palliative care units were more likely to consider MAiD but less likely to receive it (OR 1.73, CI 1.12-2.67 for considering, OR 0.42, CI 0.19-0.95 for receiving). Palliative care may be able to address suffering and reduce the desire for MAID, but also many Canadian hospice and palliative care policies explicitly prohibited the provision of

MAiD for at least part of the study period⁶⁹ and persons seeking MAiD may have been denied access to palliative facilities.^{73, 74} Canadian data has shown very high rates of palliative care involvement among MAID recipients (~80%),^{56, 60} making it unlikely that admission to a palliative care facility would have had a dramatic effect on the desire for MAiD.

Ph.D. Thesis – K. Aryal; McMaster University – Health Research Methodology

Our study found potential disparities in MAiD consideration and receipt based on sociodemographic factors. For instance, individuals with higher education and those who were married were more likely to consider MAiD. Conversely, practicing a religion, was associated with a decreased likelihood of considering MAiD (OR 0.54, CI 0.36-0.80). These findings are consistent with what could be hypothesized from the public debate; preferences for MAiD are associated with cultural, educational, and religious factors.

Limitations:

Omitted variables not included in the CLSA decedent interviews, including reasons for considering MAiD and the decision to ultimately receive MAiD, would improve utility. Though referenced to the 2011 Canadian census, CLSA participants are generally wealthier and more likely to identify as White. We may overestimate the proportion considering MAiD relative to other groups during this period, and particularly for newer demographics. Without dedicated retrospective sampling of matched decedents next of kin, these are likely the best available data to understand Canadians who considered MAiD and perceptions of how death was experienced with limited, if any, selection biases between comparisons. Deficiencies in the generalizability of the CLSA sample also favour the known population of MAiD recipients, who also trend toward wealthier older adults of European ancestry^{56, 60}.

Next-of-kin reports are considered a valid and useful proxy for assessing end-of-life care and death experiences, given that direct feedback is clearly unavailable. 34, 75-79 However, our data may be susceptible to time elapsed after an individual's passing and the family members' reporting and or the completion of the decedent interview, yet it's not clear whether bias would favor positive or negative recollection based on grief symptoms. 53 Caregivers may overestimate the degree of pain, and other symptoms, compared to the individual experiencing the symptoms. 35, 36 Any bias is unlikely to affect the comparison between MAID and non-MAID deaths. Event rates limited the potential for time-dependent sensitivity analyses.

Conclusion:

Many more older adults consider MAiD than those who receive it. Individuals who considered or received MAiD are reported to have experienced a better death (peace with dying and dying in their preferred place) by their next of kin than those who did not. Improving access to comprehensive end-of-life care planning can help ensure that all individuals can experience a dignified and peaceful death.

Tables and Figures

Table 1: Characteristics of Deceased Canadian Longitudinal Study on Aging Participants, by Decedent Interview Completion, 2016-2021

| Decedent Characteristic | | With Decedent Interview (n=937) | Without Decedent Interview (n=1,381) | Standard Mean Difference |
|----------------------------|----------------------------------|------------------------------------|-----------------------------------------|--------------------------------|
| Sex | Female | 359 (38.3) | 565 (40.9) | 0.036 |
| | Male | 578 (61.7) | 816 (59.1) | _ |
| Age | 45-64 | 152 (16.2) | 319 (23.1) | 0.172 |
| | 65-74 | 270 (28.8) | 317 (23.0) | <u> </u> |
| | 75+ | 515 (55.0) | 745 (53.9) | |
| Country of Birth | Canada | 774 (82.6) | 1,131 (81.9) | 0.012 |
| | Other | 163 (17.4) | 250 (18.1) | - |
| Province/ | Ontario | 187 (20.0) | 310 (22.4) | 0.079 |
| Region | Quebec | 218 (23.3) | 170 (12.3) | _ |
| | British Columbia | 148 (15.8) | 222 (16.1) | _ |
| | Western Region* Atlantic | 173 (18.5) | 348 (25.2) | _ |
| | Region** | 211 (22.5) | 331 (24.0) | |
| Ethnicity | White | 919 (98.1) | 1335 (96.7) | 0.100 |
| | Non-White | 18 (1.9) | 46 (3.3) | - |
| Religion | Roman Catholic | 338 (36.1) | 384 (27.8) | 0.018 |
| | United Church | 115 (12.3) | 180 (13.0) | _ |
| | Anglican | 94 (10.0) | 155 (11.2) | <u></u> |
| | Other | 226 (24.1) | 424 (30.7) | <u> </u> |
| | No Religion | 164 (17.5) | 238 (17.2) | |
| Education | Did Not Complete Secondary | | | 0.049 |
| | School | 126 (13.4) | 204 (14.8) | |

Ph.D. Thesis – K. Aryal; McMaster University – Health Research Methodology

| | Completed | | | |
|----------------|-------------|------------|------------|-------|
| | Secondary | | | |
| | School | 112 (12.0) | 208 (15.1) | |
| | Some Post- | | | |
| | Secondary | | | |
| | or Diploma | 367 (39.2) | 567 (41.1) | |
| | Completed | | | |
| | bachelor's | | | |
| | degree or | | | |
| | Higher | 332 (35.4) | 402 (29.1) | |
| Marital Status | Single, | | | 0.14 |
| | Divorced or | | | |
| | Separated | 159 (17.0) | 309 (22.4) | |
| | Married | 596 (63.6) | 735 (53.2) | |
| | Widowed | 182 (19.4) | 337 (24.4) | |
| Private Life | Yes | 599 (63.9) | 779 (56.4) | 0.064 |
| Insurance | No / | | | |
| | Unknown | 338 (36.1) | 602 (43.6) | |

^{*} Western Region = Provinces include Alberta, Manitoba, Saskatchewan

^{**}Atlantic Region = Provinces include New Brunswick, Newfoundland and Labrador, Nova Scotia, Prince Edward Island

Table 2: Unadjusted Odds of Considering Medical Assistance in Dying, Canadian Longitudinal Study on Aging Decedents, 2016-2021

| | | Considered Medical Assistance in Dyir | | | |
|----------------------------|---------------------------------------|---------------------------------------|-----------------------|--------------------------|---------|
| Decedent Characteristic | | Yes No (n=242) (n=739) | | Unadjusted OR (95%CI) | p-value |
| Sex | Male | 142 (58.7) | 458 (62.0) | | |
| Jek | Female | 100 (41.3) | 281 (38.0) | 1.15 (0.85-1.54) | 0.36 |
| Age | 45-64 | 53 (21.9) | 108 (14.6) | - | |
| | 65-74 | 79 (32.6) | 200 (27.1) | 0.8 (0.53-1.22) | 0.31 |
| | 75+ | 110 (45.5) | 431 (58.3) | 0.52 (0.35-0.77) | 0.001 |
| Born in Canada | No | 43 (17.8) | 129 (17.5) | - | - |
| | Yes | 199 (82.2) | 610 (82.5) | 0.98 (0.67-1.44) | 0.91 |
| Province/ | Ontario | 44 (18.2) | 148 (20.0) | - | - |
| Region | Quebec | 71 (29.3) | 165 (22.3) | 1.45 (0.94-2.25) | 0.10 |
| | British Columbia | 47 (19.4) | 108 (14.6) | 1.46 (0.91-2.37) | 0.12 |
| | Western Region* | 34 (14.0) | 145 (19.6) | 0.79 (0.47-1.30) | 0.36 |
| | Atlantic Region** | 46 (19.0) | 173 (23.4) | 0.89 (0.56-1.43) | 0.64 |
| Ethnicity | Other | <10.0% | < 10.0% | - | - |
| , | White | >90.0% | >90.0% | 0.85 (0.32-2.67) | 0.76 |
| Religion | No Religion | 62 (25.6) | 112 (15.2) | - | |
| o . | Roman Catholic | 81 (33.5) | 274 (37.1) | 0.53 (0.36-0.80) | 0.002 |
| | United Church | 23 (9.5) | 97 (13.1) | 0.43 (0.24-0.73) | 0.003 |
| | Anglican | 20 (8.3) | 79 (10.7) | 0.46 (0.25-0.81) | 0.008 |
| | Other | 56 (23.1) | 177 (24.0) | 0.57 (0.37-0.88) | 0.01 |
| Education | Did Not Complete Secondary School | 26 (10.7) | 104 (14.1) | - | - |
| | Completed Secondary School | 36 (14.9) | 88 (11.9) | 1.64 (0.92-2.94) | 0.10 |
| | Some Post- Secondary or Diploma | 80 (33.1) | 301 (40.7) | 1.06 (0.65-1.77) | 0.81 |
| | Completed bachelor's degree or Higher | 100 (41.3) | 246 (33.3) | 1.63 (1.01-2.69) | 0.06 |
| Marital Status | Single, Divorced, or Separated | 45 (18.6) | 122 (16.5) | - | - |

Ph.D. Thesis – K. Aryal; McMaster University – Health Research Methodology

| | Married/Common -Law | 150 (62.0) | 466 (63.1) | 0.87 (0.60-1.30) | 0.49 |
|----------------------------------------|-------------------------------------------|------------|------------|-------------------|--------|
| | Widowed | 47 (19.4) | 151 (20.4) | 0.84 (0.53-1.36) | 0.48 |
| Cause of Death | Heart Disease | 28 (11.6) | 192 (26.0) | - | - |
| | Cancer | 149 (61.6) | 251 (34.0) | 4.07 (2.64-6.46) | <0.001 |
| | RIDK*** | 28 (11.6) | 92 (12.4) | 2.09 (1.17-3.74) | 0.012 |
| | Other | 37 (15.3) | 204 (27.6) | 1.23 (0.73- 2.13) | 0.42 |
| Location of | Own Home | 56 (23.1) | 159 (21.5) | - | - |
| Death | Hospital | 100 (41.3) | 372 (50.3) | 0.76 (0.53-1.12) | 0.16 |
| | Hospice or Palliative Care Unit | 66 (27.3) | 102 (13.8) | 1.84 (1.19-2.84) | 0.06 |
| | Senior Home, Nursing Home, or Other | 20 (8.3) | 106 (14.3) | 0.52 (0.30-0.93) | 0.03 |
| Activities of Daily Living/ | No functional impairment | 30 (12.4) | 154 (20.8) | - | - |
| Instrumental | Mild impairment | 27 (11.2) | 103 (13.9) | 1.47 (0.81-2.54) | 0.18 |
| Activities of Daily Living | Moderate impairment | 38 (15.7) | 90 (12.2) | 2.26 (1.32-3.91) | <0.001 |
| | Severe impairment | 34 (14.0) | 58 (7.8) | 2.91 (1.62-5.15) | <0.001 |
| | Total impairment | 89 (36.8) | 264 (35.7) | 1.73 (1.18-2.75) | 0.012 |
| | Inconclusive | 24 (9.9) | 70 (9.5) | 1.83 (1.02-3.45) | 0.045 |
| Final Caregiver | Son/Daughter | 76 (31.4) | 207 (28.0) | - | = |
| | Other | 63 (26.0) | 195 (26.4) | 0.88 (0.60-1.29) | 0.52 |
| | Spouse | 103 (42.6) | 337 (45.6) | 0.83 (0.59-1.18) | 0.30 |
| Substitute | No | 28 (11.6) | 142 (19.2) | - | - |
| Decision Maker | Yes | 214 (88.4) | 597 (80.8) | 1.82 (1.19-2.86) | 0.007 |
| Living with | No | 119 (49.2) | 415 (56.2) | - | - |
| Decedent at Time of Death | Yes | 123 (50.8) | 324 (43.8) | 1.32 (0.98-1.77) | 0.06 |
| Closeness | No | 21 (8.7) | 65 (8.8) | - | - |
| between Decedent and Next of Kin | Yes | 221 (91.3) | 674 (91.2) | 1.01 (0.62-1.74) | 0.96 |
| ED Use in Last | None | 103 (42.6) | 419 (56.7) | - | - |
| Year of Life | One Time | 36 (14.9) | 83 (11.2) | 1.76 (1.12-2.74) | 0.01 |
| | 2 to 4 Times | 48 (19.8) | 150 (20.3) | 1.30 (0.88-1.91) | 0.19 |
| | | | | | |

Ph.D. Thesis – K. Aryal; McMaster University – Health Research Methodology

| | 5 or more times | 55 (22.7) | 87 (11.8) | 2.57 (1.72-3.83) | <0.001 |
|------------------|----------------------|-------------------|------------|------------------|--------|
| Hospitalization | None | 51 (21.1) | 204 (27.6) | - | - |
| in the Last Year | One time | 76 (31.4) | 226 (30.6) | 1.35 (0.90-2.02) | 0.186 |
| of Life | Two or More Times | 115 (47.5) | 309 (41.8) | 1.49 (1.03-2.17) | 0.04 |
| Physician Visits | No Visits or | 35 (14.5) | 152 (20.6) | _ | _ |
| (Weeks Before | Unknown | | | _ | |
| Death) | Same Week | 159 (65.7) | 396 (53.6) | 1.74 (1.17-2.66) | 0.008 |
| | 1-2 Weeks | 36 (14.9) | 100 (13.5) | 1.56 (0.92-2.66) | 0.10 |
| | 3 or More Weeks | < 10.0% | 91 (12.3) | 0.57 (0.27-1.13) | 0.12 |
| Has Life | No/ Unknown | 99 (40.9) | 283 (38.3) | - | - |
| Insurance | Yes | 143 (59.1) | 456 (61.7) | 1.01 (0.74-1.37) | 0.99 |

^{*} Western Region = Provinces include Alberta, Manitoba, Saskatchewan

^{**}Atlantic Region = Provinces include New Brunswick, Newfoundland and Labrador, Nova Scotia, Prince Edward Island

^{***}RIDK = Respiratory diseases including emphysema, obstructive lung disease, asthma, chronic obstructive pulmonary disease; I=Influenza or pneumonia; D=Dementia; K=Kidney Diseases such as nephritis, nephrotic syndrome, or nephrosis

^{*}EoL=End-of-Life

Table 3: Unadjusted Odds of Receiving Medical Assistance in Dying, Canadian Longitudinal Study on Aging, 2016-2021

| Study on Aging, 20 | | Received Medical Assistance in Dying | | | | |
|----------------------------|---------------------------------------|--------------------------------------|-----------------------|------------------|---------|--|
| Decedent Characteristic | | Yes (n=64) | No (n=178) | OR (95%CI) | p-value | |
| Sex | Male | 44 (68.8) | 98 (55.1) | - | - | |
| | Female | 20 (31.2) | 80 (44.9) | 0.57 (0.30-1.01) | 0.06 | |
| Age | 45-64 | 14 (21.9) | 39 (21.9) | - | - | |
| | 65-74 | 26 (40.6) | 53 (29.8) | 1.37 (0.64-3.01) | 0.43 | |
| | 75+ | 24 (37.5) | 86 (48.3) | 0.78 (0.37-1.69) | 0.52 | |
| Born in Canada | No | 11 (17.2) | 32 (18.0) | - | - | |
| | Yes | 53 (82.8) | 146 (82.0) | 1.06 (0.51-2.33) | 0.89 | |
| Province/ | Ontario | 11 (17.2) | 33 (18.5) | - | - | |
| Region | Quebec | 25 (39.1) | 46 (25.8) | 1.63 (0.72-3.88) | 0.25 | |
| | British Columbia | 9 (14.1) | 38 (21.3) | 0.71 (0.26-1.92) | 0.50 | |
| | Western Region* | 8 (12.5) | 26 (14.6) | 0.92 (0.32-2.61) | 0.88 | |
| | Atlantic Region** | 11 (17.2) | 35 (19.7) | 0.94 (0.36-2.49) | 0.90 | |
| Ethnicity | Non-White | < 10.0% | < 10.0% | - | - | |
| | White | >90.0% | >90.0% | 0.23 (0.03-1.43) | 0.11 | |
| Religion | No Religion | 19 (29.7) | 43 (24.2) | - | - | |
| | Roman Catholic | 24 (37.5) | 57 (32.0) | 0.95 (0.46-1.97) | 0.90 | |
| | United Church | < 10.0% | 19 (10.7) | 0.48 (0.13-1.48) | 0.23 | |
| | Anglican | < 10.0% | 15 (8.4) | 0.75 (0.22-2.27) | 0.63 | |
| | Other | 12 (18.8) | 44 (24.7) | 0.62 (0.26-1.41) | 0.26 | |
| Education | Did Not Complete Secondary School | < 10.0% | 22 (12.4) | - | - | |
| | Completed | 11 (17.2) | | 2.42 (0.71-9.73) | 0.18 | |
| | Secondary School | | 25 (14.0) | | | |
| | Some Post- | 25 (39.1) | | 2.50 (0.85-9.22) | 0.12 | |
| | Secondary or Diploma | | 55 (30.9) | | | |
| | Completed bachelor's degree or Higher | 24 (37.5) | 76 (42.7) | 1.74 (0.59-6.37) | 0.35 | |
| Marital Status | Married | 43 (67.2) | 107 (60.1) | - | - | |
| | Single, Divorced, Separated | 12 (18.8) | 33 (18.5) | 0.90 (0.41-1.88) | 0.79 | |

Ph.D. Thesis – K. Aryal; McMaster University – Health Research Methodology

| | Widowed | 9 (14.1) | 38 (21.3) | 0.59 (0.25-1.28) | 0.20 |
|------------------------------------------|-------------------------------------------|------------------------|------------------------|---------------------------------------------------------------|------|
| Cause of Death | Heart Disease | 5 (7.6) | 24 (13.5) | - | - |
| | Cancer | 38 (59.4) | 111 (62.4) | 1.57 (0.60-4.94) | 0.39 |
| | RIDK*** | 8 (12.5) | 20 (11.2) | 1.84 (0.53-6.95) | 0.35 |
| | Other | 13 (20.3) | 23 (12.9) | 2.49 (0.80-8.79) | 0.13 |
| Location of | Own Home | 21 (32.8) | 35 (19.7) | - | - |
| Death | Hospital | 24 (37.5) | 76 (42.7) | 0.53 (0.26-1.07) | 0.08 |
| | Hospice or Palliative Care Unit | 13 (20.3) | 53 (29.8) | 0.41 (0.18-0.91) | 0.03 |
| | Senior Home, Nursing Home, or Other | 6 (9.4) | 14 (7.9) | 0.71 (0.22-2.08) | 0.54 |
| Activities of Daily Living/ | No functional impairment | 8 (12.5) | 22 (12.4) | - | - |
| Instrumental | Mild impairment | < 10.0% | 24 (13.5) | 0.34 (0.07-1.36) | 0.15 |
| Activities of Daily Living | Moderate impairment | 13 (20.3) | 25 (14.0) | 1.43 (0.51-4.22) | 0.50 |
| | Severe impairment | 9 (14.1) | 25 (14.0) | 0.99 (0.32-3.06) | 0.99 |
| | Total impairment | 22 (34.3) | 67 (37.6) | 0.90 (0.36-2.42) | 0.83 |
| | Inconclusive | 9 (14.1) | 15 (8.4) | 1.65 (0.52-5.36) | 0.40 |
| Final Caregiver | Son/Daughter | 16 (25.0) | 60 (33.7) | - | - |
| | Spouse | 32 (50.0) | 71 (39.9) | 1.28 (0.58-2.83) | 0.56 |
| | Other | 16 (25.0) | 47 (26.4) | 1.69 (0.86-3.44) | 0.14 |
| Substitute | No | 9 (14.1) | 19 (10.7) | - | - |
| Decision Maker | Yes | 55 (85.9) | 159 (89.3) | 0.73 (0.32-1.78) | 0.47 |
| Living with | No | 29 (45.3) | 90 (50.6) | - | - |
| Decedent at Time of Death | Yes | 35 (54.7) | 88 (49.4) | 1.23 (0.70-2.20) | 0.47 |
| Closeness | No | 8 (12.5) | 13 (7.3) | - | - |
| | Yes | 56 (87.5) | 165 (92.7) | 0.55 (0.22-1.46) | 0.21 |
| ED Use in Last | None | 29 (45.3) | 74 (41.6) | - | - |
| Year of Life | One Time | < 10.0% | 30 (16.9) | 0.51 (0.18-1.28) | 0.18 |
| | 2 to 4 Times | 14 (21.9) | 34 (19.1) | 1.05 (0.48-2.22) | 0.90 |
| | | | | | |
| | 5 or more times | 15 (23.4) | 40 (22.5) | 0.96 (0.45-1.97) | 0.91 |
| Hospitalization | | 15 (23.4) 12 (18.8) | 40 (22.5) 39 (21.9) | 0.96 (0.45-1.97) | 0.91 |
| Hospitalization in the Last Year of Life | 5 or more times | | . , | 0.96 (0.45-1.97) - 1.16 (0.51-2.70) 1.25 (0.59-2.77) | |

Ph.D. Thesis – K. Aryal; McMaster University – Health Research Methodology

| Physician Visits | No Visits or | <10.0% | 30 (16.9) | - | = |
|------------------|-----------------|-----------|------------|------------------|------|
| (Weeks Before | Unknown | | 30 (10.9) | | |
| Death) | Same Week | 47 (73.4) | 112 (62.9) | 2.52 (0.99-7.74) | 0.07 |
| | 1-2 Weeks | 11 (17.2) | 25 (14.0) | 2.64 (0.84-9.33) | 0.10 |
| | 3 or More Weeks | <10.0% | 11 (6.2) | 0.55 (0.03-3.91) | 0.60 |
| Has Life | No/Unknown | 22 (36.1) | 59 (36.2) | - | - |
| Insurance | Yes | 39 (63.9) | 104 (63.8) | 1.01 (0.55-1.87) | 0.99 |

^{*} Western Region = Provinces include Alberta, Manitoba, Saskatchewan

^{**}Atlantic Region = Provinces include New Brunswick, Newfoundland and Labrador, Nova Scotia, Prince Edward Island

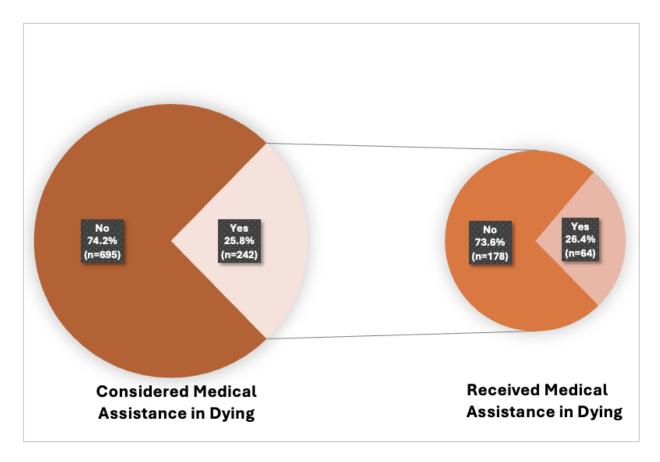
^{***}RIDK=R=Respiratory diseases including emphysema, obstructive lung disease, asthma, chronic obstructive pulmonary disease; I=Influenza or pneumonia; D=Dementia; K=Kidney Diseases such as nephritis, nephrotic syndrome, or nephrosis

^{*}EoL=End-of-Life

Table 4: Standardized Difference Between Quality of Death Characteristics, Canadian Longitudinal Study on Aging Decedents, 2016-2021

| Quality of Death Characteristics | Received MAiD n(%) | Considered MAiD n(%) | Did Not Consider or Receive MAiD n(%) | Received vs Considered MAiD SD (p-value) | Considered vs Did Not Consider MAiD SD (p-value) |
|-------------------------------------|--------------------------|-------------------------|------------------------------------------------|---------------------------------------------------|-----------------------------------------------------------|
| Peace with Dying | 53 (82.8) | 190 (78.5) | 474 (64.1) | 0.39 (<0.001) | 0.78 (<0.001) |
| Dying in their Preferred Place | 48 (75.0) | 161 (64.7) | 415 (56.2) | 0.32 (<0.001) | 0.72 (<0.001) |
| Dignity Maintained | 57 (89.0) | 203 (83.9) | 615 (83.2) | 0.33 (<0.001) | 0.04 (0.751) |
| Died Without Pain | 46 (71.9) | 156 (64.5) | 515 (69.7) | 0.37 (<0.001) | 0.02 (0.631) |

Figure 1: Medical Assistance in Dying, Canadian Longitudinal Study on Aging, 2016-2021



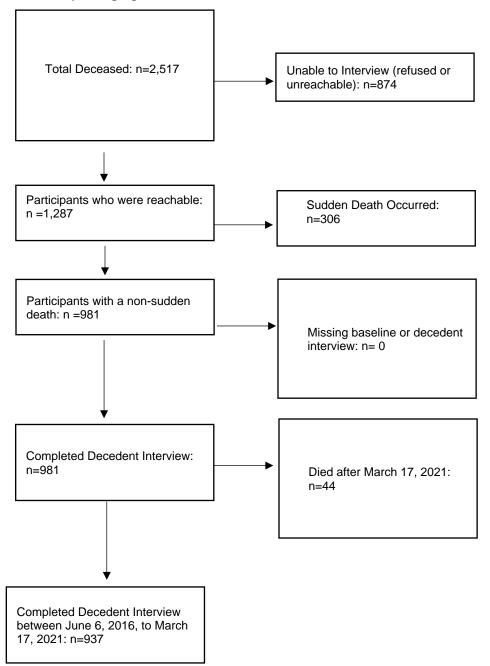
Appendices

Appendix A: Medical Assistance in Dying Questions and Responses

| Question | Response |
|--------------------------------------------------|----------------|
| Did Person X consider physician-assisted death*? | Yes |
| | No |
| | Not Applicable |
| | Don't Know |
| | Refused |
| Did a physician-assisted death* take place? | Yes |
| | No |
| | Not Applicable |
| | Don't Know |
| | Refused |

^{*}Physician assisted death and medical assistance in dying were both accepted for these questions

Appendix B: Flow Diagram of Participant Inclusion and Exclusion from the Study, The Canadian Longitudinal Study on Aging, 2016-2021



Appendix C: Characteristics of Deceased Canadian Longitudinal Study on Aging Participants with a Completed Decedent Interview (2016-2021) compared to Canadian Decedent Population (2016-2021)

| Participant | | | | Standard Mean |
|-----------------|---------------------|-------------|------------------|---------------|
| Characteristics | Variable | CLSA [n(%)] | Canada [n(%)] | Difference |
| | | | | |
| | Deceased | 937 | 1,736,568 | |
| Sex | Male | 578 (61.7) | 835,971 (48.1) | 0.22 |
| | Female | 359 (38.3) | 812,538 (46.8) | |
| Age at Death | 45-64 | 152 (16.2) | 259,463 (14.9) | 0.23 |
| | 65-74 | 270 (28.8) | 314,403 (18.1) | |
| | 75+ | 515 (55.0) | 1,074,643 (61.9) | |
| Marital Status | Single, Divorced or | | | 0.30 |
| | Separated | 159 (17.0) | 364,697 (21.0) | |
| | Married/Living with | | | |
| | a partner in a | | | |
| | common-law | | | |
| | relationship | 596 (63.6) | 641,650 (36.9) | |
| | Widowed | 182 (19.4) | 580,610 (33.4) | |
| Location of | Hospital | 450 (48.0) | 1,006,929 (58.0) | 0.33 |
| death* | Non-Hospital | 471 (50.3) | 728,588 (42.0) | |
| | Unknown | 16 (1.7) | 1,051 (0.06) | |
| Cause of | Cancer | 385 (41.1) | 472,933 (27.2) | 0.37 |
| Death | Cardiovascular | 209 (22.3) | | |
| | disease | 209 (22.3) | 428,201 (24.7) | |
| | RIDK** | 116 (12.4) | 255,884 (14.7) | |
| | Other | 227 (24.2) | 579,550 (33.4) | |

^{*}Values reported for entire Canadian Population

^{**}RIDK = Respiratory diseases including emphysema, obstructive lung disease, asthma, chronic obstructive pulmonary disease; I=Influenza or pneumonia; D=Dementia; K=Kidney Diseases such as nephritis, nephrotic syndrome, or nephrosis

References

- 1. Statistics Canada. Medical assistance in dying, *2021*. 2023. Available from: https://www150.statcan.gc.ca/n1/daily-quotidien/230213/dq230213c-eng.htm.
- 2. Coelho R, Maher J, Gaind KS, Lemmens T. The realities of Medical Assistance in Dying in Canada. *Palliat Support Care*. 2023;21(5):871-8.
- 3. Downar J, Fowler RA, Halko R, Huyer LD, Hill AD, Gibson JL. Early experience with medical assistance in dying in Ontario, Canada: a cohort study. *CMAJ*. 2020;192(8):E173-E81.
- 4. Government of Canada. An Act to amend the Criminal Code and to make related amendments to other Acts (medical assistance in dying), S.C. 2016, c. 3. Available from: https://laws-lois.justice.gc.ca/eng/annualstatutes/2016 3/fulltext.html.
- 5. House of Commons of Canada. Medical Assistance in Dying and Mental Disorder as the Sole Underlying Condition: Report of the Special Joint Committee on Medical Assistance in Dying. 2023. Available from: https://www.parl.ca/Content/Committee/441/AMAD/Reports/RP12234766/amadrp02/amadrp02-e.pdf.
- 6. Ontario Ministry of Public and Business Service Delivery. Medical Assistance In Dying (MAiD) Death Report Statement of Death Form 16. Available from: https://forms.mgcs.gov.on.ca/dataset/on00413.
- 7. Health Canada. Fourth annual report on Medical Assistance in Dying in Canada 2022. 2023. Available from: https://www.canada.ca/en/health-canada/services/publications/health-system-services/annual-report-medical-assistance-dying-2022.html.
- 8. Wiebe E, Shaw, J., Green, S., Trouton, K., & Kelly, M. . Reasons for requesting medical assistance in dying. *Canadian Family Physician*. 2018;64(9):674-9.
- 9. Nuhn A, Holmes S, Kelly M, Just A, Shaw J, Wiebe E. Experiences and perspectives of people who pursued medical assistance in dying: Qualitative study in Vancouver, BC. *Can Fam Physician*. 2018;64(9):e380-e6.
- 10. Selby D, Bean S, Isenberg-Grzeda E, Bioethics BHD, Nolen A. Medical Assistance in Dying (MAiD): A Descriptive Study From a Canadian Tertiary Care Hospital. *Am J Hosp Palliat Care*. 2020;37(1):58-64.
- 11. MEDICAL ASSISTANCE IN DYING IN CANADA: CHOICES FOR CANADIANS -Report of the Special Joint Committee on Medical Assistance in Dying. 2023. Available from: https://www.parl.ca/documentviewer/en/44-1/AMAD/report-2/page-5.

- 12. Health Canada. Third Annual Report on Medical Assistance in Dying in Canada 2021. 2022. Available from: https://www.canada.ca/en/health-canada/services/publications/health-system-services/annual-report-medical-assistance-dying-2021.html.
- 13. Raina PS, Wolfson C, Kirkland SA, Griffith LE, Oremus M, Patterson C, et al. The Canadian longitudinal study on aging (CLSA). *Can J Aging*. 2009;28(3):221-9.
- 14. Raina P, Wolfson C, Kirkland S, Griffith LE, Balion C, Cossette B, et al. Cohort Profile: The Canadian Longitudinal Study on Aging (CLSA). *Int J Epidemiol*. 2019;48(6):1752-3j.
- 15. von Elm E AD, Egger M, et al. . Strengthening the reporting of observational studies in epidemiology (STROBE) statement: guidelines for reporting observational studies. *BMJ*. 2007;335:806–8.
- 16. (CLSA). CLSoA. Decedent Questionnaire 2018 [Available from: https://www.clsa-elcv.ca/data-collection.
- 17. Canada DoJ. New Medical Assistance in Dying Legislation Becomes Law 2021. Available from: https://www.canada.ca/en/department-justice/news/2021/03/new-medical-assistance-in-dying-legislation-becomes-law.html.
- 18. Standing Senate Committee on Legal and Constitutional Affairs. Medical assistance in dying: A special joint committee report. Ottawa: Senate of Canada; 2022. Available from: https://publications.gc.ca/collections/collection 2022/sen/yc3/YC3-441-1-2-7-eng.pdf.
- 19. Steinhauser KE, Christakis NA, Clipp EC, McNeilly M, McIntyre L, Tulsky JA. Factors considered important at the end of life by patients, family, physicians, and other care providers. *JAMA*. 2000;284(19):2476-82.
- 20. Downar J, MacDonald S, Buchman S. Medical Assistance in Dying and Palliative Care: Shared Trajectories. *J Palliat Med.* 2023;26(7):896-9.
- 21. Baidoobonso S. Palliative care and MAID: Two solitudes that need to talk. 2023. Available from: https://healthydebate.ca/opinions/palliative-care-and-maid.
- 22. Morrison RS, Meier DE, Arnold RM. What's Wrong With Advance Care Planning? *JAMA*. 2021;326(16):1575-6.
- 23. Chambaere K, Vander Stichele R, Mortier F, Cohen J, Deliens L. Recent trends in euthanasia and other end-of-life practices in Belgium. *N Engl J Med*. 2015;372(12):1179-81.
- 24. Loggers ET, Starks H, Shannon-Dudley M, Back AL, Appelbaum FR, Stewart FM. Implementing a Death with Dignity program at a comprehensive cancer center. *N Engl J Med*. 2013;368(15):1417-24.

- 25. Ho A, Norman, J. S., Joolaee, S., Serota, K., Twells, L., & William, L. . How does medical assistance in dying affect end-of-life care planning discussions? Experiences of Canadian multidisciplinary palliative care providers. *Palliative care and social practice*. 2021;15:26323524211045996.
- 26. Li M, Watt S, Escaf M, Gardam M, Heesters A, O'Leary G, et al. Medical Assistance in Dying Implementing a Hospital-Based Program in Canada. *N Engl J Med*. 2017;376(21):2082-8.
- 27. Mularski R, Curtis JR, Osborne M, Engelberg RA, Ganzini L. Agreement among family members in their assessment of the Quality of Dying and Death. *J Pain Symptom Manage*. 2004;28(4):306-15.
- 28. Addington-Hall J, McPherson C. After-death interviews with surrogates/bereaved family members: some issues of validity. *J Pain Symptom Manage*. 2001;22(3):784-90.
- 29. Curtis JR, Patrick DL, Engelberg RA, Norris K, Asp C, Byock I. A measure of the quality of dying and death. Initial validation using after-death interviews with family members. *J Pain Symptom Manage*. 2002;24(1):17-31.
- 30. Teno JM, Clarridge B, Casey V, Edgman-Levitan S, Fowler J. Validation of Toolkit After-Death Bereaved Family Member Interview. *J Pain Symptom Manage*. 2001;22(3):752-8.
- 31. Rosen H, Ahlstrom G, Lexen A. Psychometric properties of the WHOQOL-BREF among next of kin to older persons in nursing homes. *Health Qual Life Outcomes*. 2020;18(1):103.
- 32. Wiig S, Haraldseid-Driftland, C., Zachrisen, R. T., Hannisdal, E., & Schibevaag, L. . Next of kin involvement in regulatory investigations of adverse events that caused patient death: a process evaluation (Part I The next of kin's perspective). *Journal of Patient Safety*. 2019;17(8):e1713-e8.
- 33. Safer MA, Bonanno GA, Field NP. "It was never that bad": biased recall of grief and long-term adjustment to the death of a spouse. *Memory*. 2001;9(3):195-204.
- 34. Adelman EE, Albert SM, Rabkin JG, Del Bene ML, Tider T, O'Sullivan I. Disparities in perceptions of distress and burden in ALS patients and family caregivers. *Neurology*. 2004;62(10):1766-70.
- 35. Oechsle K, Goerth K, Bokemeyer C, Mehnert A. Symptom burden in palliative care patients: perspectives of patients, their family caregivers, and their attending physicians. *Support Care Cancer*. 2013;21(7):1955-62.

CHAPTER FIVE

Discussion

Summary of Main Findings

As the Canadian populations ages, improvements to quality of death and dying and overall end-of-life experiences is one of the Canadian health care systems primary goals. ^{1, 2} This thesis analyzes the first available national data on end-of-life experiences and quality of death indicators in a prospectively-defined cohort of older adults. To date, quality of death analyses in Canada have been limited to disease type and setting. ³⁻⁵ This thesis involved secondary data analysis aimed at better understanding location of death, peace with dying, and medical assistance in dying (MAiD) and its relationship to the overall dying experience. The findings are informative to researchers, policymakers, and medical care providers as more older adults seek end-of-life care.

The foundational principles of Emanuel and Emanuel's Good Death Framework guided this thesis by conceptualizing how personal characteristics and interventions impact the overall dying experience. While the original framework provides a comprehensive model for evaluating a good death, adaptations were necessary, as many of its characteristics and interventions are not captured in the CLSA questionnaires. In Chapters 2, 3, and 4, we focused on domains that could be measured using responses from the decedent questionnaire, including participant sociodemographic and end-of-life characteristics that shape the overall dying experience. Using these available characteristics, we adapted and re-created a modified framework to guide our investigation into whether CLSA decedents experienced a good quality

Ph.D. Thesis – K. Aryal; McMaster University – Health Research Methodology of death and dying. Our findings demonstrate that a good death experience is multifaceted with varying participant and end-of-life characteristics contributing to the unique quality aspects of the dying experience. Future research could explore the validity and applicability of this adapted framework in other populations or settings.

The study presented in Chapter 2 investigated factors associated with a peaceful death, one of the primary goals of end-of-life care. The study highlights how although most Canadians may experience peace with dying, close to 1 in 5 may not. Adjusted associations show that individuals who are widowed, diagnosed with cancer, and have an end-of-life SDM, were reported to have a higher likelihood of experiencing peace with dying. The interplay between cancer diagnosis, widowhood, and the presence of a decision maker highlights the complex interplay of personal circumstances, and preparedness or comfort with death, that can enhance the likelihood of experiencing peace with dying.^{7,8} We found that experiencing peace with dying is multifaceted, influenced by a combination of personal characteristics, end-of-life planning, access to end-of-life care, and predictability of the illness trajectory. Therefore, I decided to understand peace with dying, and additional quality indictors on subgroups of older adults to see if we could better understand the overall dying experience more granularly.

In Chapter 3, I investigated how different settings—home, hospital, and hospice or palliative care units (PCU)— are associated with the quality of death (dying with peace, dying with dignity, dying in ones preferred place, and dying without pain). This chapter aimed to understand the overall quality of death experience between older adults in the three different categories. I found that while many individuals who die at home achieved a dignified death in their preferred location, those who die in palliative care units (PCUs) or hospices experienced

Ph.D. Thesis – K. Aryal; McMaster University – Health Research Methodology greater peace and are more likely to die without pain suggesting a compromise between dying in a familiar environment versus dying in PCU. Although dying at home is preferred by a majority of Canadians, it may not be the best place of death for all older adults if adequate supports are not provided. 9, 10 For example, the lower rates of pain-free death at home or in hospitals compared to hospices highlight the role hospice and PCUs play in managing physical discomfort at the end-of-life. 11, 12 My findings also indicate that individuals residing in Quebec, British Columbia, or the western provinces had higher odds of dying in palliative care units or

hospices compared with Ontario suggesting regional differences in access to, or utilization of,

specialized end-of-life care facilities or better home based palliative care in Ontario. 13, 14

In Chapter 4, I wanted to investigate end-of-life interventions, specifically, MAiD, and quality of death and dying. I found that approximately a quarter of older adults considered MAiD as they approached death, and a quarter of those who considered it ultimately received it. Potential reasons for considering but not receiving MAiD might be dynamic personal decisions, procedural delays, or the loss of capacity before MAiD can be administered. ^{15, 16} I also found that, older adults who considered or received MAiD are reported to have had a better overall quality of death and dying experience than those who did not. My findings suggest that people are not driven to consider or request MAiD due to a poor care experience or gaps in care, or due to factors that are generally amenable to high quality palliative care.

Comparison of Findings with Relevant Literature

Each study in this thesis includes specific comparisons to relevant literature, detailed in its respective chapter. However, there are broader comparisons to the literature that warrant further discussion. Assessing quality of death and dying has been previously examined, but a

Ph.D. Thesis – K. Aryal; McMaster University – Health Research Methodology national level examination of personal and end-of-life characteristics from older adults living across Canada has not been investigated previously.^{17, 18}

Canadians prioritize a peaceful death; however, I found that approximately 20% of older adults in our study did not experience peace with dying. This is likely because many older adults exhibit complex symptoms hindering their ability to achieve peace and may not be prepared for end-of-life.^{7,8,19} Although, some older adults did not experience peace with dying, we found that Canadians in our study experience peace with dying more commonly compared to those in Belgium.²⁰ This suggests potential cultural or contextual differences in end-of-life experiences that may warrant future investigation.

Previous studies have shown that dying at home is associated with higher satisfaction levels among patients and families. ^{21, 22} This thesis found that individuals die at home in their preferred place and die with dignity more often than those dying in palliative care units or hospices or hospitals, inevitably increasing satisfaction. Discrepancies between preferred and actual places of death are common, particularly in clinical scenarios where life-sustaining measures or disease progresses. ^{23, 24} Previous research shows that older adults report experiencing peace with dying and effective pain and symptom control when dying at home. ²⁵⁻
²⁷ This reflects older adults' growing preference for spending their final moments in the comfort of their own homes. ^{27, 28} These findings contradict the findings of this thesis, as I found that older adults who die in palliative care settings experience greater peace and pain relief more often in those who die at home.

Our findings on MAiD offer new insights into the quality of death and dying for those considering or receiving MAiD. No previous study has examined informal considerations of

MAiD alongside quality of death, making this analysis a unique contribution to the field. ²⁹⁻³¹

Further, these findings refute the existing hypothesis that individuals seek MAiD due to lack of access to health care resulting in premature death. ³² Our findings support the need for future investigation on quality of death and dying experiences for those who receive MAiD to a larger

Ph.D. Thesis – K. Aryal; McMaster University – Health Research Methodology

Implication of Thesis Findings

scale.

This thesis offers valuable insights for clinicians, researchers, and policymakers. I found that understanding quality of death and dying is multifaceted. Clinicians can use the findings of these studies to enhance training and practice in end-of-life care, focusing on personal characteristics, aspects of social connection, predictability of the illness trajectory, end-of-life planning, and knowledge of MAID policies and resources.

Having a cancer diagnosis, being a widow, and the presence of a decision maker increased the likelihood of peace with dying which highlights the complex interplay of personal circumstances and preparedness or comfort with death.^{7,8} Understanding these factors that lead to a peaceful death could encourage more open discussions among families about end-of-life wishes and planning, reducing the burden on families during decision-making. Additionally, previous research suggests that advance care planning (ACP) and designating a decision-maker enhance patient control, reduce end-of-life anxiety, and foster peace.³³ Our findings support this, indicating these practices ease complex decision-making during vulnerable times. These findings can inform policies that determine how to balance both end-of-life care settings and the overall comfort and dignity of patients.

When focusing on quality of death based on location, I found that there may be a compromise in location of death and quality of death based on whether one dies in hospice or home. 9, 10 These results may help clinicians tailor care protocols based on the setting (home, hospice, or hospital) to better support patients' end-of-life preferences, potentially improving quality of care in each environment. For instance, clinicians can focus on better pain management strategies for those who may experience a home death. Regional health and social policies may influence where older individuals die with palliative care being accessed or readily available in Quebec. In terms of policy, demonstrating the value of home and hospice settings for peaceful dying could advocate for increased funding and resources to support these options, potentially reducing hospital-based deaths. 14 These findings can inform policies that determine how to balance both end-of-life care settings and the overall comfort and dignity of patients such as, more access to hospice services for those dying at home.

When we investigated quality of death and dying for older adults who received MAiD, we found that a large portion of individuals are exploring MAiD as an option, yet many do not proceed to receive it. This research emphasizes the need for compassionate communication, symptom management, and knowledge of MAID policies. Individuals are not driven to consider or request MAiD due to a poor care experience or gaps in care, or due to factors that are generally amenable to high quality palliative care. These findings could be used to develop or expand palliative care programs, ensuring that future healthcare providers understand the ethical, clinical, and emotional aspects of MAID and peaceful dying. Additionally, we observed that having a designated SDM was associated with MAiD consideration. This suggests that the presence of an SDM can facilitate discussions about sensitive end-of-life options such as, MAiD,

Ph.D. Thesis – K. Aryal; McMaster University – Health Research Methodology ensuring that the individual's wishes are considered. These findings support ACP conversations and incorporating MAiD discussions between patients, families, and healthcare providers, ultimately enhancing the quality of the end-of-life experience.³⁹

All three studies contribute valuable insights could inspire comparative studies examining how different regions and healthcare systems handle end-of-life care, leading to broader, more generalizable conclusions.

Strengths and Limitations

This thesis discusses the methodological strengths and limitations of each study in their respective chapters. However, several significant strengths and limitations are common across the studies. Each chapter contributes to understanding the landscape of end-of-life experiences in Canada and understanding different aspects of quality of death and dying. The use of the data from the CLSA enables the analysis of health, social, and biological data collected from a national cohort of older adults across Canada—enhancing the generalizability of findings and reducing selection biases associated with smaller, localized studies. As secondary data from CLSA was used, it allows for efficient research that builds on validated data collection methods, making findings more reliable and potentially more reproducible. Further, since decedent interviews were conducted by trained interviewers, there is no missing data in these fields. All three studies provide implications for end-of-life care policies, potentially informing resource allocation and healthcare strategies to support quality end-of-life experiences across different care settings and interventions.

In all three study there is an absence of data on certain factors not covered in the Canadian Longitudinal Study on Aging decedent interviews, such as types of end-of-life

interventions used or caregiver burden to address overall quality of death and dying as a result of secondary data use. 40, 41 Since, CLSA interviews occur many months to years after death based on decedent interview launch date, death date, and date of next-of-kin contact, it is conceivable that over time, the recollection of events may be influenced by various factors, potentially leading to a bias favoring positive or negative end-of-life experiences based on grief symptoms. 42 While previous studies have highlighted the accuracy of one perspective, uncertainty exists regarding more sensitive topics like MAiD deaths, where conversations with the deceased may have been limited or absent.^{43, 44} Similarly, this study is limited to one perspective and interviewing more than one respondent would have allowed for more perspectives of the dying experience as previous research shows there is moderate agreement between family members.⁴⁵ Further, caregivers may overestimate the degree of pain, and other symptoms, compared to the individual experiencing the symptoms. 46, 47 Though the CLSA sample is referenced to the 2011 Canadian census, participants are generally wealthier and more likely to identify as White. However, this is the best sample available to approximate the older adult end-of-life experiences. 29, 48

Ph.D. Thesis – K. Aryal; McMaster University – Health Research Methodology

Next Steps in Program of Research

This thesis sets up work to conduct follow-up studies using additional waves of CLSA or other population-based datasets to observe changes in end-of-life preferences, access to MAID, and quality of death over time, helping to track evolving trends in patient preferences and health policy impacts. These studies report quantitative findings, future studies can employ qualitative or mix-methods analyses, such as in-depth interviews or focus groups with patients, families, and healthcare providers, to capture nuanced perspectives on what constitutes peace

Ph.D. Thesis – K. Aryal; McMaster University – Health Research Methodology with dying, challenges with considering MAiD, or experiences of dying in various locations and how it varies across individuals and settings. Finally, as more end-of-life data is collected at the CLSA, developing predictive models to identify patients who may benefit most from specific end-of-life services will allow for tailored approaches to end-of-life care planning.

Future studies can further investigate the individual experiences of older adults based on specific characteristics, such as among specific underserved populations (e.g., rural residents, Indigenous peoples, or lower-income individuals). This will allow researchers investigate disparities in access to preferred settings, quality of care, and peace with dying which can inform more equitable policy development. This research can be used to engage policy advocates by translating research findings into policy briefs, guidelines, and educational materials for healthcare providers and policymakers, aiming to improve end-of-life care practices and policies based on evidence.

Conclusion

This thesis investigated the experiences surrounding the end of life, with a particular focus on achieving peace in dying, considering or receiving MAiD, and how different settings—whether at home, in hospice, or in hospital—can impact the quality of dying. By conducting a secondary analysis of data from the CLSA, this work has contributed to the understanding of personal and end-of-life characteristics influencing a good quality of death in older adults in Canada.

The findings from chapter two show that peaceful death is multifaceted and strongly linked to the complex interplay of personal circumstances, and preparedness or comfort with death. Notably, the option of MAiD appears to influence death experiences with older adults

Ph.D. Thesis – K. Aryal; McMaster University – Health Research Methodology who considered or received MAiD have better end-of-life experiences. Although, the poorest quality of deaths occurs in hospitals there may be a compromise in location of death and quality of death based on whether one dies in hospice or home.

The insights from this research have practical implications for clinicians, educators, and policymakers, suggesting a need promote high quality end-of-life care to Canadians. Future research could expand on these findings by examining diverse populations and conduct qualitative studies to understand patient satisfaction. By advancing our understanding of quality of death, this dissertation contributes a foundation for developing compassionate, patient-centered policies and practices in end-of-life care.

References

- 1. Heyland DK, Cook DJ, Rocker GM, Dodek PM, Kutsogiannis DJ, Skrobik Y, et al. Defining priorities for improving end-of-life care in Canada. *CMAJ*. 2010;182(16):E747-52.
- 2. Health Canada. Framework on Palliative Care in Canada 2018. Available from: https://www.canada.ca/en/health-canada/services/health-care-system/reports-publications/palliative-care/framework-palliative-care-canada.html.
- 3. Khan AF, Seow H, Sutradhar R, Peacock S, Chan KK, Burge F, et al. Quality of End-of-Life Cancer Care in Canada: A 12-Year Retrospective Analysis of Three Provinces' Administrative Health Care Data Evaluating Changes over Time. *Curr Oncol*. 2021;28(6):4673-85.
- 4. Lees C, Mayland C, West A, Germaine A. Quality of end-of-life care for those who die at home: views and experiences of bereaved relatives and carers. *Int J Palliat Nurs*. 2014;20(2):63-7.
- 5. Lees CS, Seow H, Chan KK, Gayowsky A, Sinnarajah A. Quality of End-of-Life Care in Gastrointestinal Cancers: A 13-Year Population-Based Retrospective Analysis in Ontario, Canada. *Curr Oncol*. 2022;29(12):9163-71.
- 6. Emanuel EJ, Emanuel LL. The promise of a good death. *Lancet*. 1998;351 Suppl 2:SII21-9.
- 7. Best M, Butow P, Olver I. The doctor's role in helping dying patients with cancer achieve peace: a qualitative study. *Palliat Med.* 2014;28(9):1139-45.
- 8. Murray SA, Kendall M, Boyd K, Sheikh A. Illness trajectories and palliative care. *BMJ*. 2005;330(7498):1007-11.
- 9. Exley C, Allen D. A critical examination of home care: end of life care as an illustrative case. *Soc Sci Med*. 2007;65(11):2317-27.
- 10. Hankivsky O, Grace D, Hunting G, Giesbrecht M, Fridkin A, Rudrum S, et al. An intersectionality-based policy analysis framework: critical reflections on a methodology for advancing equity. *Int J Equity Health*. 2014;13:119.
- 11. Bostrom B, Sandh M, Lundberg D, Fridlund B. Cancer-related pain in palliative care: patients' perceptions of pain management. *J Adv Nurs*. 2004;45(4):410-9.
- 12. Currow DC, Burns CM, Abernethy AP. Place of death for people with noncancer and cancer illness in South Australia: a population-based survey. *J Palliat Care*. 2008;24(3):144-50.
- 13. Collier R. Access to palliative care varies widely across Canada. *CMAJ.* 2011;183(2):E87-8.
- 14. Pivodic L, Pardon K, Morin L, Addington-Hall J, Miccinesi G, Cardenas-Turanzas M, et al. Place of death in the population dying from diseases indicative of palliative care need: a cross-

national population-level study in 14 countries. *J Epidemiol Community Health*. 2016;70(1):17-24.

- 15. Wiebe E, Shaw, J., Green, S., Trouton, K., & Kelly, M. . Reasons for requesting medical assistance in dying. *Canadian Family Physician*. 2018;64(9):674-9.
- 16. Standing Senate Committee on Legal and Constitutional Affairs. Medical assistance in dying: A special joint committee report. Ottawa: Senate of Canada; 2022. Available from: https://publications.gc.ca/collections/collection 2022/sen/yc3/YC3-441-1-2-7-eng.pdf.
- 17. Hales S, Chiu A, Husain A, Braun M, Rydall A, Gagliese L, et al. The quality of dying and death in cancer and its relationship to palliative care and place of death. *J Pain Symptom Manage*. 2014;48(5):839-51.
- 18. Weerakkody I, Hales S, Fernandes S, Emmerson D, O'Neill W, Zimmermann C, et al. The Quality of Dying and Death in a Residential Hospice. *J Pain Symptom Manage*. 2018;56(4):567-74.
- 19. Georges JJ, Onwuteaka-Philipsen BD, van der Heide A, van der Wal G, van der Maas PJ. Symptoms, treatment and "dying peacefully" in terminally ill cancer patients: a prospective study. *Support Care Cancer*. 2005;13(3):160-8.
- 20. De Roo ML, Albers G, Deliens L, de Vet HC, Francke AL, Van Den Noortgate N, et al. Physical and Psychological Distress Are Related to Dying Peacefully in Residents With Dementia in Long-Term Care Facilities. *J Pain Symptom Manage*. 2015;50(1):1-8.
- 21. Rainsford S, MacLeod RD, Glasgow NJ, Wilson DM, Phillips CB, Wiles RB. Rural residents' perspectives on the rural 'good death': a scoping review. *Health Soc Care Community*. 2018;26(3):273-94.
- 22. Gillick MR, Sabin JE. No place like the hospital. *J Pain Symptom Manage*. 2011;42(4):643-8.
- 23. J H. Can home care maintain an acceptable quality of life for patients with terminal cancer and their relatives? . *Palliat Med* 1994;8:183–96.
- 24. Townsend J, Frank AO, Fermont D, Dyer S, Karran O, Walgrove A, et al. Terminal cancer care and patients' preference for place of death: a prospective study. *BMJ*. 1990;301(6749):415-7.
- 25. West E, Moore K, Kupeli N, Sampson EL, Nair P, Aker N, et al. Rapid review of decision-making for place of care and death in older people: lessons for COVID-19. *Age Ageing*. 2021;50(2):294-306.

- 26. Venkatasalu MR, Seymour JE, Arthur A. Dying at home: a qualitative study of the perspectives of older South Asians living in the United Kingdom. *Palliat Med*. 2014;28(3):264-72.
- 27. Hoare S, Morris ZS, Kelly MP, Kuhn I, Barclay S. Do Patients Want to Die at Home? A Systematic Review of the UK Literature, Focused on Missing Preferences for Place of Death. *PLoS One*. 2015;10(11):e0142723.
- 28. Costa V, Earle CC, Esplen MJ, Fowler R, Goldman R, Grossman D, et al. The determinants of home and nursing home death: a systematic review and meta-analysis. *BMC Palliat Care*. 2016;15:8.
- 29. Downar J, Fowler RA, Halko R, Huyer LD, Hill AD, Gibson JL. Early experience with medical assistance in dying in Ontario, Canada: a cohort study. *CMAJ*. 2020;192(8):E173-E81.
- 30. Rosso AE, Huyer D, Walker A. Analysis of the Medical Assistance in Dying Cases in Ontario: Understanding the Patient Demographics of Case Uptake in Ontario since the Royal Assent and Amendments of Bill C-14 in Canada. *Acad Forensic Pathol.* 2017;7(2):263-87.
- 31. Wales J, Isenberg SR, Wegier P, Shapiro J, Cellarius V, Buchman S, et al. Providing Medical Assistance in Dying within a Home Palliative Care Program in Toronto, Canada: An Observational Study of the First Year of Experience. *J Palliat Med*. 2018;21(11):1573-9.
- 32. Coelho R, Maher J, Gaind KS, Lemmens T. The realities of Medical Assistance in Dying in Canada. *Palliat Support Care*. 2023;21(5):871-8.
- 33. Bischoff KE, Sudore R, Miao Y, Boscardin WJ, Smith AK. Advance care planning and the quality of end-of-life care in older adults. *J Am Geriatr Soc.* 2013;61(2):209-14.
- 34. Downar J, MacDonald S, Buchman S. Medical Assistance in Dying and Palliative Care: Shared Trajectories. *J Palliat Med*. 2023;26(7):896-9.
- 35. Baidoobonso S. Palliative care and MAID: Two solitudes that need to talk. 2023. Available from: https://healthydebate.ca/opinions/palliative-care-and-maid.
- 36. Morrison RS, Meier DE, Arnold RM. What's Wrong With Advance Care Planning? *JAMA*. 2021;326(16):1575-6.
- 37. Chambaere K, Vander Stichele R, Mortier F, Cohen J, Deliens L. Recent trends in euthanasia and other end-of-life practices in Belgium. *N Engl J Med*. 2015;372(12):1179-81.
- 38. Loggers ET, Starks H, Shannon-Dudley M, Back AL, Appelbaum FR, Stewart FM. Implementing a Death with Dignity program at a comprehensive cancer center. *N Engl J Med*. 2013;368(15):1417-24.

- 39. Silveira MJ, Kim SY, Langa KM. Advance directives and outcomes of surrogate decision making before death. *N Engl J Med*. 2010;362(13):1211-8.
- 40. Areco KN, Konstantyner T, Bandiera-Paiva P, Balda RCX, Costa-Nobre DT, Sanudo A, et al. Operational Challenges in the Use of Structured Secondary Data for Health Research. *Front Public Health*. 2021;9:642163.
- 41. Trinh QD. Understanding the impact and challenges of secondary data analysis. *Urol Oncol.* 2018;36(4):163-4.
- 42. Safer MA, Bonanno GA, Field NP. "It was never that bad": biased recall of grief and long-term adjustment to the death of a spouse. *Memory*. 2001;9(3):195-204.
- 43. Kaerlev L, Lynge E, Sabroe S, Olsen J. Reliability of data from next-of-kin: results from a case-control study of occupational and lifestyle risk factors for cancer. *Am J Ind Med*. 2003;44(3):298-303.
- 44. Steenland K, Schnorr T. Availability and accuracy of cancer and smoking data obtained from next of kin for decedents in a retrospective cohort study. *J Occup Med*. 1988;30(4):348-53.
- 45. Mularski R, Curtis JR, Osborne M, Engelberg RA, Ganzini L. Agreement among family members in their assessment of the Quality of Dying and Death. *J Pain Symptom Manage*. 2004;28(4):306-15.
- 46. Adelman EE, Albert SM, Rabkin JG, Del Bene ML, Tider T, O'Sullivan I. Disparities in perceptions of distress and burden in ALS patients and family caregivers. *Neurology*. 2004;62(10):1766-70.
- 47. Oechsle K, Goerth K, Bokemeyer C, Mehnert A. Symptom burden in palliative care patients: perspectives of patients, their family caregivers, and their attending physicians. *Support Care Cancer*. 2013;21(7):1955-62.
- 48. Health Canada. Fourth annual report on Medical Assistance in Dying in Canada 2022. 2023. Available from: https://www.canada.ca/en/health-canada/services/publications/health-system-services/annual-report-medical-assistance-dying-2022.html.